This is the response by the writing team to the comments we received for the SOD Chapter 4 "Ecosystems, their properties, goods, and services" AR4 (Government and Expert review)

It should be noted that we have revised first all text, even if we planned to cut it to ensure no comments of the reviewers are not taken on board. Thus several comments may be annotated by 'A' agreed (done) despite the fact that the text was actually later removed (we had to considerably shorten the chapter). So you may find 'A' for text that is actually no longer present in the final version of the chapter.

Comment responsibilities (see also separate spreadsheet):

Hint: To terminate a paragraph, i.e. to create a new one within a cell, press this key combination: Control^Alt^Return (Windows) or Control^Option^Return (Mac)

| af/gm | Please use the following terminology while adding notes in the last column: | |
|-------------|--|--|
| bg | A – Agreed | |
| jt | R – Rejected (add rationale) | bold - substantial comments. |
| pd/gm | L – Left it under advisement (should be avoided for FGD) | red font - requires discussion in the writing |
| av/af | NA – Not applicable | green font – CLA issue, possibly including other chapters |
| af/hb | TR – Text Removed | |
| gm | | |
| af | White areas in rightmost column indicate a comment concerning a typically technical detail | G-4-xyzA: Is a cross reference to a governm chapter 4 with number xyz from batch A. |
| jp/rw/af/gm | Comments left white concern non-chapter 4 texts | Note the letter A refers to the batch of comm column). |
| mr/jdc/af | LA responsibility includes that of the CAs for whom that LA is responsible | E-4-xyzA: Is a cross reference to an expert of chapter 4 with number xyz from batch A. |

Following batches: EA

SPM and TS comments are not contained in this spreadsheet

| Chapter- | Batc | Fro | Fro | То | То | Comments | Notes of the writing team |
|----------|------|------|------|------|------|----------|---------------------------|
| Comment | h | m | m | Page | line | | |
| | | Page | Line | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-8 | А | 0 | | | | | Thank you |

ng team.

ng CLAs from

nment comment of

nments (2nd

t comment of

| | | | | | |
|-------|---|---|------|---|--|
| | | | | Some refs: | |
| | | | | Wright, R.F.; Beier, C. and Cosby, B.J. (1998a) Effects of nitrogen deposition and climate change on nitrogen runoff at Norwegian boreal forest catchments: the MERLIN model applied to the RAIN and CLIMEX projects. Hydrology and Earth System Sciences, 2, 399 414.35. | |
| | | | | Jensen, K.; Beier, C.; Michelsen, A. and Emmett, B.A. (2003) Effects of experimental drought on microbial processes in two temperate heathlands at contrasting water conditions. Appl. Soil Ecology. 24, 165-176. | |
| | | | | Wright, R.F. (1998b) Effect of increased carbon dioxide and temperature on runoff chemistry at a forested catchment in southern Norway (CLIMEX project). Ecosystems, 1, 216-225 Peñuelas, J.; Gordon, C.; Llorens, L.; Nielsen, T.; Tietema, A.; Beier, C.; Bruna, P.; | |
| | | | | Emmett, B.A.; Estiarte, M. and Gorissen, A. (2004) Non-intrusive field experiments show different plant responses to warming and drought among sites, seasons and species in a North-South European gradient. Ecosystems, 7, 598-612. | |
| E-4-9 | A | 0 | | (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) The authors made considerable alterations to the previous version of the report and included all of the sections that were missing. There appears to be a much more even balance in the treatment of different biomes than was presented in the previous version. The major comments or criticisms I have on the latest report are in the following areas. | Thank you - we have made a major efforest boreal and tundra sections, wetlands. Gi constraints, the "big news" from DGVM models tends to take precedence, unforted |

ffort to improve the Given our space /M and biocliamtic ortunately.

| | | | 1. I do not feel the present report does justice to the complex issues related to climate warming in arctic and boreal regions, in particular, the lack of a coherent and complete discussion of recent observations that permafrost is warming, the role of permafrost in a variety of important ecosystem processes (as noted in my previous review), a confusion between transitions between tundra and forest and forest and peatlands, lack of references to recent field-based studies that document the impacts of climate change and disturbance in this region, and the lack of any meaningful discussion on processes related to climate change and disturbance in boreal peatlands. | |
|--------|---|---|---|---|
| | | | 2. Furthermore, the lack of any in-depth discussion on inland wetlands in section 4.4.8 is a glaring deficiency of this report. Given the importance of wetlands as an ecosystem, their sensitivity to climate variations, and the fact that wetlands are being lost at an alarming rate due to anthropogenic activities, a more in-depth discussion of wetlands is critical for this report. | |
| | | | 3. In terms of models that analyze effects of climate on the distribution of vegetation and biogeochemical cycling, there is a strong bias in this report towards dynamic global vegetation models, at the expense of ignoring the importance and utility of other modeling approaches, especially those that are based on plant physiology and biogeochemical considerations. I believe that the utilization and findings from these other modeling approaches are important to the subjects covered in this report, and a more even treatment of global modeling is needed. | |
| | | | | |
| E-4-10 | A | 0 | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) Table and figures - the reproduction quality of some of the figures is not particuarly good. Many appear grainy and as a result look as if they have been scanned in. This reviewer acknowledges that this will be addressed before the chapter is finalised. (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | A - done |
| E-4-11 | A | 0 | Still a pretty terrestrial heavy chapter and the other chapters don't really get into the ecosystem aspects of marine and freshwater biodiversity and climate change much better than previous iterations but still needs more balance (Lara Hansen, WWF) | A - we have tried to do so. |
| E-4-12 | A | 0 | section on past climates (4.2.1) lacks a clear message. In my opinion, there should be a clearer statement on the lessons learned from past climate changes, namely, that rapid climate changes do exist, and ecosystems are not able to adapt to those changes on a short time scale. (Oscar Abbink, TNO B&O) | Text revised substantially and incorporated comprehensive section on climate variabilit |
| E-4-13 | A | 0 | References not always in ascending chronological order. There are still a number of typographical/spelling errors, words missing or poor English. I assume that these will be corrected. (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | A |

| ed into a more ity |
|-----------------------|
| |

| E-4-14 | A | 0 | | | | One of the most important results concerning desertification shown by the Millennium Ecosystem Assessment (MEA) is the estimate of the degraded global dryland area of 10-20%. This value is much smaller than that of 70% (3600 million ha) of drylands (suffering from soil or vegetation degradation) that was reported in the early 1990s (UNEP, 1992). I | A - we have revised this in our figure 4.1. a 4.4.2 |
|--------|---|---|----|----|----|---|--|
| | | | | | | strongy suggest that this point should be mentioned in Section 4.4.2. My suggestion on the first verion was not considered in the second-order draft. | |
| | | | | | | (Masato Shinoda, Arid Land Research Center, Tottori University) | |
| E-4-15 | A | 0 | | | | In general, the report appears of high quality (Oscar Abbink, TNO B&O) | Thank you |
| E-4-16 | A | 0 | | | | I thought the second draft much improved over version one, and I did check to see that many of the suggestions I made in the first draft had been acted on. I have one suggestion regarding citations I am familiar with. (Jack Morgan, USDA ARS Rangeland Resources Research) | Thank you we followed your useful sugges |
| E-4-17 | A | 0 | | | | General comment: Given the space constraints and the large scope of this chapter, the authors did an excellent and very rigorous assessment. (F. Stuart Chapin, III, University of Alaska Fairbanks) | Thank you |
| E-4-18 | A | 0 | | | | | A - we have attempted to rationalize the sty |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-19 | A | 2 | 18 | 2 | 21 | A note from the authors of the chapter acknowledges that they are using a number of references that have yet to be published. IPCC rules prohibit the use of such references at this stage of the review procedure, since they cannot be evaluated by reviewers. The authors promise to remove any references that have not been published in time for inclusion in the final draft, but this circumvents the expert review procedure. All material dependent on references unpublished at the time of the release of this draft must be removed from this and subsequent drafts. (Lenny Bernstein, L.S. Bernstein & Associate, L.L.C.) | A - see IPCC rules |
| E-4-20 | A | 3 | 0 | | | This summary is quite difficult to follow, since sentences are in general too long and there is too much information in brackets. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A - we have cleaned up these problems as f |
| E-4-21 | A | 3 | 1 | 56 | | Followiing are citations that were referred to, bu not provided, within the comments. The majority of these are available at http://members.cox.net/igoklany/ Goklany, IM. 1988. Climate Change Effects on Fish, Wildlife and Other DOI Programs. In: Proceedings: Second North American Conference on Preparing for Climate Change, Climate Institute, Washington, DC, December 6-8, 1988, pp. 273-281. | Thank you - we have cited those that are per recent, and relevant |
| | | | | | | Goklany, IM. 1995. Strategies to Enhance Adaptability: Technological Change, Economic Growth and Free Trade. Climatic Change 30: 427-449. | |
| | | | | | | | |

| and text text in |
|------------------|
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| stions |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| yle. |
| <i>y</i> |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| far as possible |
| |
| eer reviewed, |
| cerreviewed, |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
|--------|---|---|---|---|--|
| | | | | there is pressure to keep ES short, but this should not be at the expense of excluding results of high policy relevance that people will be skimming through to look for. | made great efforts to revise the SPM. |
| E-4-22 | A | 3 | 1 | not much in ES on change in ecosystem services, just one general statement. Should be lots to highlight here. Remember this is the only bit many people will look at. I know | LA/R - We do not fully agree with this ov the policy makers are likely to look only |
| | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| | | | | DC. | |
| | | | | Goklany, IM., et al. 1992. America's Biodiversity Strategy: Actions to Conserve Species and Habitat. U. S. Department of Agriculture and Department of the Interior, Washington, | |
| | | | | 1992. | |
| | | | | Efficiency and Conservation, Policy Analysis No. 175, Cato Institute, Washington, DC, | |
| | | | | Goklany, IM, and Sprague, MW. Sustaining Development and Biodiversity: Productivity, | |
| | | | | Response Strategies for Global Change, forthcoming. | |
| | | | | Adaptation, Mitigation, and Sustainable Development. Mitigation and Adaptation | |
| | | | | Goklany, IM. 2006a. Integrated Strategies to Reduce Vulnerability and Advance | |
| | | | | Adaptation? Energy & Environment 16: 667-680. | |
| | | | | Goklany, IM. 2005a. A Climate Policy for the Short and Medium Term: Stabilization or | |
| | | | | Environment 14: 797-822. | |
| | | | | Goklany, IM. 2003. Relative Contributions of Global Warming to Various Climate Sensitive Risks, and Their Implications for Adaptation and Mitigation. Energy & | |
| | | | | | |
| | | | | Goklany, IM. 2000. Potential Consequences of Increasing Atmospheric CO2 Concentration Compared to Other Environmental Problems. Technology 7S: 189-213. | |
| | | | | BioScience 48 (1998): 941-953 | |
| | | | | Goklany, IM. 1998. Saving Habitat and Conserving Biodiversity on a Crowded Planet. | |

overall statement y at the SPM and we

| #VALUE! | A 3 | 3 | 3 | 3 | We are surprised that current effects on some key ecosystems that could be attributed to CO2 increases and accompanying climate change are not noted in the Executive Summary Following are three candidates. First, recent data from Amazonia spanning 25 years (1976- 2001) indicate that mortality and recruitment rates have both increased significantly in virtually every region and environmental zone, and that long-acting and widespread environmental changes are stimulating the growth and productivity of Amazon forests [O. L. Phillips, T. R. Baker, L. Arroyo, et al., Pattern and process in Amazon tree turnover, 1976-2001, Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B - Biological Sciences 359: 381 – 407 (2004); see also: Y. Malhi and O.L. Phillips, Tropical forests and global atmospheric change: a synthesis, Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B - Biological Sciences 359: 549-556 (2004).] Second, based on NDVI from 1982-2003, Herrman et al. (2005), note that contrary to assertions of wide spread desertification of the Sahel, large areas of the Sahel are greener now than they | articles, including the ones mentioned by th found that the current early apparent effects fertilization (although these may be also due radiation e.g. Nemani et al 2003) and other nitrogen fertilization, are likely to be of a sh limited nature in terms of the overall effect NPP). Numerous studies show that if climat change, these beneficial effects start to satur century and are then swamped by negative if Moreoer, since an emission pathway allowing |
|---------|-----|---|---|---|--|--|
| | | | | | This seems to be contrary to the current statement on these lines [Reference: Herrman, S.F., et al., Recent trends in vegetation dynamics in the African Sahel and their relationship to climate," Global Environmental Change 15: 394-404 (2005)]. Third, global net primary productivity has increased by 6% between 1981 and 1999, partly due to CO2 increases and climate change (Nemani et al. 2003). Ph11, Ma282, He91, Ne34 (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | according to our assessment not warrant to a short-term effects of being more than of a se of importance. It would be irresponsible to be clearly positive effects as purely "beneficial of the same beneficial nature for all countries are quite unavoidably precursors of more ne come. Finally, page limitations do not allow phrase secondary order effects, so that they understood in a balanced manner. Finally we also discuss this balance in the c we also show those beneficial effects clearly 4.4.11), e.g. by mapping them out (Figure 4 discuss e.g. desert amelioriation in several p our overall assessment all these effects are c |

ES is based on the ment over 3000 the reviewer) and cts of CO2 due to increased er impacts, such as short-term and ct (biospheric nate continues to turate around mid e impacts. wing for such committment (see ects against longernce, in particular distribution of napter 5) with ulnerable already eficial effects", doe

o emphasize these secondary order o highlight these ial" as they are not tries and as they negative things to ow us to properly y are well

chapter, where arly (4.4.1, 4.4.10, 4.3) and we also l places. Thus, in e considered.

| E-4-24 | A | 3 | 3 | 3 | 7 | This bullet conflates model projections with "evidence". The two are not the same. We have very little confidence in projections of the impacts of climate change on species and ecosystems (see above Comment), but even if we had plenty of confidence in such estimates that would not constitute evidence. In fact, we would need evidence at some time in the future to confirm that the projections made today were indeed right. Why our skepticism about model projections? Consider, for example, the projections made by Thomas et al. (2004) which is cited frequently within Table 4.2. This study did not take into consideration the role of CO2 in changing moisture requirements for plants or on plant productivity (and, therefore, other plant dependent species). Nor did it consider the effect of CO2 on the temperature tolerance on plants. In light of all these effects, how would these impacts of CO2 interact with changes in temperature and water availability to affect interspecies competition, and extinction potential of each species? Moreover, (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | R - while our confidence is not high, we do CO2 effects (for example) substantially aff for individual plant species in the main, du other constraints on photosynthesis and gro for CO2 effects on temperature tolerance a conclusive, the likely impacts of drought st outweigh these, in particular in many tropic chapter 5 and our annotation to E-4-23A). |
|--------|---|---|---|---|----|--|---|
| E-4-25 | A | 3 | 3 | 3 | 6 | Could rather start with the result then relate it to the TAR after all the result is the most relevant bit, although it is good to know there is more evidence and greater confidence | Text revised |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-26 | А | 3 | 3 | | | Principal not principle (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | Text revised |
| E-4-27 | A | 3 | 3 | | | I would give the meaning of the abbreviation TAR at this point, since it is the first time it is mentioned in this chapter. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | А |
| E-4-28 | A | 3 | 4 | 3 | 4 | Seems odd to give a level of confidence onw hat is a broad statement saying there is greater confidence (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A- text revised |
| E-4-29 | A | 3 | 6 | 3 | 6 | "possible" vague term, not necessary as give confidence value, suggest delete or replace with something like "the risks of" (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A- text revised |
| E-4-30 | A | 3 | 9 | 3 | 14 | This sentence is too long. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A- text revised |
| E-4-31 | A | 3 | 9 | 3 | 11 | it seems to me there should be lots of examples of impacts hapenning earlier that could be put here, not just the C source to sink which actaully acrries high model uncertainty (I would say too muich to say 2030 - see below). Are there not imapcts being felt already tahtw ere not predicted to occur this early in the TAR. this should be headline news. (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | R - This topic is relevant, no doubt, but is t Chapter 1, not our chapter |
| E-4-32 | A | 3 | 9 | 3 | 13 | Comment 3 also applies to this bullet. Not much confidence can be placed in these projections, and model projections do not constitute evidence. (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | R - We indicate our uncertainty, discuss re- results, and do not imply that model results evidence - they are projections. However, v argument that basically no confidence can these projections. One argument being the models are not applied for future projection have demonstrated their ability to generate projections under current conditions. More the skills of the various modeling approach those in our overall assessment. |

| o not believe that fect projections the to the many owth. Evidence are far from stress are likely to ical regions (cf. |
|---|
| |
| |
| |
| |
| the task of WGII, |
| elevance of the s are empirical we reject the be placed in fact that these ons unless they e realistic eover, we discuss hes and consider |

| | _ | _ | _ | | _ | | |
|---------------------|---|---|----|---|----|--|---|
| E-4-33 | A | 3 | 9 | 3 | 9 | "may" is a weak term, avoid generally "could' and "may": if its only "may" then it could as well be "not" so renders the result not wroth mentioning. Perhaps "are projected/expected | A- text revised |
| | | | | | | to" as if it is not more crtain that th | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-34 | A | 3 | 10 | 3 | 10 | The date of 2030 doesn't belong in a general statement like this because it is scenario | Text revised - we now refer to "this century |
| | | | | | | dependent. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-35 | А | 3 | 10 | 3 | 10 | 2030 (albeit with an approximately sign) seems a little to precise a date given the | Text revised - we now refer to "this century |
| | | | | | | uncertainty in the experimental and model results re. temeprature effects on soil | |
| | | | | | | respiration, actual magnitude of Co2 fertilisation, not to mention the mulpiple drivers and | |
| | | | | | | where they will be at by 2030. In fact, this text as written seems to imply climate is the | |
| | | | | | | only driver: ecosystems were a source of CO2 during the 19th and early 20th century due | |
| | | | | | | to deforestation largely, then became a net sink sometime around the middle of the 20th | |
| | | | | | | century (high certainty - house et al in Millennium assessment WGI ch.13) due to | |
| | | | | | | afforestation and reforestation in Europe, America and china with contribution from CO2 | |
| | | | | | | and N fertilisation effects as well as climate effects | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-36 | A | 3 | 11 | 3 | 11 | It may not be clear to the reader why forests systems would turn the biosphere in to a C | R - Due to the page limitations (ES is alread |
| | | | | | | source, it is probably necessary to explain in an Exec summary (which is often allt hat is | allocated space) we can not explain this her |
| | | | | | | read0 that it is clamate change causing loss of forests due to drought that cause carbon | those phenomena are explained in the chapt 4.4.1, 4.4.10 and others) |
| | | | | | | loss. But even then, a lot of the C loss in teh cox et al result is not due to trooical forest dieback (not boreal forest areas might increase) but is to do with temerature effects on soil | 4.4.1, 4.4.10 and others) |
| | | | | | | respiration | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-37 | A | 3 | 12 | 3 | 14 | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) the should be a separate sentence | A- text revised |
| L- 4 -37 | | 5 | 12 | 5 | 17 | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-38 | A | 3 | 15 | 3 | 19 | This sentence is too long. | A- text revised |
| 2.00 | | 5 | 10 | 5 | 17 | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-39 | A | 3 | 15 | 3 | 17 | seems odd to have confidence on the thing that is changing (vegetation structure) as well | A- text revised |
| | | | | | | as the ways it is changing major and rapid) | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-40 | А | 3 | 17 | 3 | 17 | "possible" weak, suggest to replace with "expected" especially since give confidence | A- text revised |
| | | | | | | values | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-41 | А | 3 | 18 | 3 | 20 | start new sentence | A- text revised |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-42 | А | 3 | 19 | | | Eliminate "mainly detrimental" on line 19. Whether the changes are detrimental or not will | Text revised - we are now explicit about pro- |
| | | | | | | depend on the amount and rate of climate change, and the specific location. | |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| E-4-43 | А | 3 | 21 | 3 | 21 | responsesTO CLIMATE CHANGE are" | A- text revised |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-44 | А | 3 | 21 | | | Responses of geographic range size of endemic species are | A- text revised |
| | | | | | | | |

| !! |
|----------------------|
| ^c y |
| |
| |
| |
| cy" |
| • |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| a day at magniture C |
| ady at maxium of |
| ere. However, |
| pter's text (e.g. |
| piers ient (e.g. |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| rojected impacts |
| rojected impacts |
| rojected impacts |
| projected impacts |
| projected impacts |
| rojected impacts |
| projected impacts |
| projected impacts |

| | _ | | | | | | |
|--------|---|---|----|---|----|---|---|
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-45 | А | 3 | 22 | 3 | 22 | "with resulting NEGATIVE impacts" (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A- text revised |
| E-4-46 | А | 3 | 22 | | | "impacts on biodiversity and biodiversity hotspots" -> redundant. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A- text revised |
| E-4-47 | А | 3 | 23 | 3 | 23 | new sentence starting "Strongly sensitive systems INCLUDE coral reefs" (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A- text revised |
| E-4-48 | А | 3 | 27 | | | In many cases, persistence of endemic species requires (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | A- text revised |
| E-4-49 | A | 3 | 29 | 3 | 31 | As noted in Comment 3, it's not obvious that for low-to-moderate amounts of climate change, increased agricultural and forest productivity will not reduce the amount of land diverted to human uses which, in turn, would reduce habitat conversion and any resulting pressure on species and ecosytems. Thus, it is not necessarily the case that climate change will increase the risk of extinction in the short to medium term (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | N - however, all this would do is help imp possibility of human adaptation and says r pressure of climate and carbon dioxide ites organisms. |
| E-4-50 | A | 3 | 29 | | | I think "These effects" should be "This effect". (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A- text revised |
| E-4-51 | A | 3 | 32 | | | many terrestrial species (), especially in open pelagic systems and in mobile fish. Responses of benthos including intertidal species have also been reported but will be species specific and aphasic. (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | A- text revised |
| E-4-52 | A | 3 | 33 | 3 | 34 | The conclusion needs to be rewritten to indicate which are the major and secondary causes of species extinction. Also, the supporting material for this conclusion does not appear in section 4.4.1. The conclusion appears to be derived from section 4.2.3, which indicates the importance of factors other than climate change in determining biodiversity. (Lenny Bernstein, L.S. Bernstein & Associate, L.L.C.) | A- text revised |
| E-4-53 | A | 3 | 33 | 3 | 35 | In addition to wildfires and invasive species I think that adding "pollution" is important because it is another very anthropogenic stress. Additionally these stresse are not only likely to exacerbate the effects of climate change but they will likley be exacerbated by climate change (invasive species become more competetive, fires gain more fuel, more pesticides are usedetc) (Lara Hansen, WWF) | A- text revised |
| E-4-54 | А | 3 | 33 | 3 | 33 | fire and invasice species are considered disturbances by many. Suggest "Changes in disturbance INCLUDING wildfire" | A- text revised |
| | | | | | | | |

| rove the |
|------------------------------|
| nothing about the slf on the |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
|--------|---|---|----|---|----|---|--|
| E-4-55 | A | 3 | 33 | 3 | 35 | Disturbance such as wildfires and "invasive" species might actually set the stage for colonization of areas with species that are more suitable to the new climate. Moreover, in the context of climate change, what's an "invasive" species? When the last ice age retreated, and species pushed polewards, weren't these species "invasive"? Would it have been better if invasive species had not colonized land as its climate changed? (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | This comment illustrates the difficulty of e unambiguous human definitions of the natu Clearly, species advancing in response to n change are not invasive in the sense used he introduced by human interference far beyon would have been able to get to naturally are |
| E-4-56 | A | 3 | 33 | 3 | 33 | " invasive AND NATIVE PEST species" Can expect CC to cause disruption of current ecosystems (i.e., disruption of biotic controls on native pest species leading to amplified pest problems). This is a bigger problem than just invasives. I don't think this chapt gives enough weight to this likelihood. (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | A - we have cited far more literature on nat |
| E-4-57 | A | 3 | 39 | 3 | 44 | Too long sentence. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A- text revised |
| E-4-58 | A | 3 | 39 | 3 | 42 | Good point! (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | thank you |
| E-4-59 | A | 3 | 40 | 3 | 41 | there is no result given to qualify with a confidence statement (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A- text revised |
| E-4-60 | A | 3 | 42 | 3 | 43 | "Thus responses4.6)" could be new sentence, but more importantly, this statement is policy prescriptive. IPCC gives results, it is up to policy makers to decide what responses are appropriate and whether to limit them to no regrets strategies. Also seems inappropriate to give a confidence statement on what is essentially a suggestion. (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A- text revised |
| E-4-61 | A | 3 | 45 | | | Insert a new bullet that would read as follows: "Since non-climate-change-related factors (such as habitat loss) dominate threats to species, ecosystems and biodiversity at present and will likely do so for much of the remainder of this century, perhaps the most effective approach to reducing vulnerability to climate change in the short-to-medium term (i.e., the next few decades) would be to reduce these other on-going threats. In particular, since threats to terrestrial and freshwater biodiversity are dominated by diversion of land and water to competing human uses (e.g., cropland, harvesting of timber, and irrigation), sustainably increasing the productivity of land and water used to meet human demands for food, fiber, and timber would help stem, if not reverse, such habitat loss. Moreover that would help conserve carbon sinks and stocks, and reduce the socioeconomic costs of in situ conservation" For detailed rationale, see pages 52 and 53 of this chapter, and Comments 20 and 21 below. | century. Our text reviews all literature (we articles) and specialists fully aware of those have conducted detailed research on those of |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |

| explicit and |
|--------------------|
| ural world. |
| natural climate |
| nere. Species |
| ond the range they |
| re alien, or non- |
| tive pest species. |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ed on the |
| of LUC vs. CC. |
| nent with respect |
| e throughout this |
| e used over 3000 |
| se issues and who |
| effects are |
| ment comes to |
| r overall |
| e mentioned |
| rotecting natural |
| actors will trump |
| . We argue that |
| e in the light of, |
| t the focus of our |
| s mitigation |
| pters (notably |
| • |

| E 4 60 | | | | | | | |
|--|------------------|---------|----------------|----|----------|---|---|
| E-4-62 | A | 3 | 45 | | | Add a second bullet on line 45 that would read as follows: "While in the long-term, any progress achieved in meeting sustainable development goals is unlikely to be sustained if ecosystem services continue to be degraded, in the short-to-medium term, advancing sustainable development would also simultaneously advance the capacity to adapt to climate change and reduce current vulnerabilities to climate change. In the short-to-medium term, such an approach might be the most cost-effective method of simultaneously addressing climate change and sustainable development." For rationale, see page 56, lines 21-27, and my comment on page 56 line 24 below. | R - Given the current literature those statent warranted. We have assessed all the mention their relevance in detail and concluded that have a more limited potential than the sugg implies. The text in the chapter has been in that assessment better than this was previous Moreover, the entire statement is geared to prescriptive intention and has to be refuted Our work must be based solely on scientifie |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| E-4-63 | A | 3 | | 58 | | General Comment on Chapter 4: For the most part this chapter uncritically reports the results of numerous studies that project not "predict", as is sometimes claimed in the text impacts. However, we believe the authors of this chapter have an obligation to go beyond merely reporting results from other studies. They should provide a critical evaluation as to why the results of any specific impacts study can or cannot be trusted to provide accurate results. For example, there is no information as to how well spatially and temporally the impact model used in a specific study reproduces recent changes in biota; the strength or weaknesses of the cascade of models that it uses to estimate impacts; what processes does the model incorporate or ignore; what are the cumulative uncertainties in its results (because of uncertainties in climate models, downscaling techniques, biophysical and socioeconomic models); and so forth. Without such a bona fide critical evaluation of the various studies and the methods used to project impacts, it's (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | A - This is a very valid comment. We have substantial efforts to assess the credibility of discuss now also in the text of the chapter if allowd by page limitations) the assumption various modelling approaches and how the our various assessments. However, the focu- is on future impacts and again due to the pa- we have not been able to discuss at any dep- and skills of models to hindcast past and m conditions. |
| E-4-64 | A | 4 | 1 | 12 | 31 | This reviewer felt that the first few pages of the chapter were rather wordy and could have been much more succint. Background information and definitions are important but this reviewer felt that it took some time to get to the main (evidence based) part of the chapter. | A - text improved and considerably shorter |
| E-4-65 | А | 4 | 1 | | 9 | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) Really nice intro | Thanks, nevertheless, text was considerably |
| P 4 44 | <u> </u> | | - | | <u> </u> | (Lara Hansen, WWF) | |
| E-4-66 | А | 4 | 5 | | | I would mention the meaning of UNFCCC here. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | А |
| | | | | | | (Laura Liorens Guasch, University of Ghona) | |
| | A | 4 | 16 | 4 | 19 | too many commas and "and"s | A text improved |
| E-4-67 | A A | 4 | 16 16 | 4 | 19 16 | too many commas and "and"s (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) not sure what a vernal pool is | A non permanent little pool forming in spri |
| E-4-67 E-4-68 | | | | | | too many commas and "and"s (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | - |
| E-4-67 E-4-68 E-4-69 | A | 4 | 16 | 4 | 16 | too many commas and "and"s (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) not sure what a vernal pool is (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) "this chapter considers impacts" -> rephrase. | A non permanent little pool forming in spri period of strong rainfall A text improved |
| E-4-67 E-4-68 E-4-69 E-4-70 | A A A A | 4 4 4 4 | 16 16 21 | 4 | 16 19 | too many commas and "and"s (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) not sure what a vernal pool is (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) "this chapter considers impacts" -> rephrase. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) suggest delete "from the global to local scales" as biomes are not at these scales (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A non permanent little pool forming in spri period of strong rainfall A text improved R - the given range from global to local end the level of biomes |
| E-4-67 E-4-68 E-4-69 E-4-70 E-4-71 | A A | 4 | 16 16 | 4 | 16 19 | too many commas and "and"s (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) not sure what a vernal pool is (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) "this chapter considers impacts" -> rephrase. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) suggest delete "from the global to local scales" as biomes are not at these scales | A non permanent little pool forming in spri period of strong rainfall A text improved R - the given range from global to local end |

| ments are not oned effects and t these effects gested wording mproved to reflect ously the case. owards a policy l on that basis. ic findings. |
|--|
| e made of results, and in depth (as ns implicit in the ey have affected cus of our chapter age limitations pth performance nimick present |
| ned |
| ly shortened |
| ring during a |
| compasses also |
| |

| E-4-73 | А | 4 | 23 | | | "scenarios from WG I and chapter 2 (scenarios)" -> do you mean "scenarios from WG I | A text improved |
|--------|---|---|----|---|----|---|--|
| | | | | | | and those reviewed in chapter 2"? Give the meaning of WG I. | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-74 | A | 4 | 28 | 4 | 38 | suggest delete this paragraph, all spatial scales can respons at different time scales, this paragraph is not true and soes not really hold any useful info for the policy maker (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | L - While it is true that it can't be excluded scales may respond at different time scales, between the two has been demonstrated in r Thus we reject the assertive notion that this true. |
| E-4-75 | A | 4 | 28 | 4 | 30 | Good point! | Thanks |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-76 | А | 4 | 28 | 4 | 29 | understanding of temporal and spatial (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | A |
| E-4-77 | A | 4 | 36 | | | "at microscopic scales from a leaf" -> I would say "at smaller scales", since there are ecophysiological changes at leaf level that are not microscopic. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | А |
| E-4-78 | A | 4 | 40 | 4 | 45 | The text on "Biomes" is contradicted by the palaeorecord showing that biome shifts can (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | TR, A partly, R partly - The statement that I would occur fast is generally unwarranted e question remains which is the more commo development towards new equilibra? In par qualifier of slow processes like soil formati- qualifying part of the sentence, we state onl development is quite common in many area e.g. in the high latitudes, which are particular impacts by global warming. The improved the first not general, since we phrase it "may late encompasses in our view fast as well as slow towards new equilibra, and is formulated m "could" instead of "is expected to". This im- should address the reviewers concerns, yet in proper balance of the varied evidence. |
| E-4-79 | А | 4 | 47 | 4 | 49 | Good point! | Thanks |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-80 | A | 4 | 48 | 4 | 49 | It makes no sense to speak of disturbances (fire, insects etc) as if they were independent of climate. (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | A partly - Reviewer should recognize that f have some independence of climate, they ar climate controlled. E.g. there are many hum insects were introduced into ecosystems by several, important instances (e.g. gypsy mot |
| E-4-81 | A | 4 | 48 | 4 | 48 | "disturbance regimes such as fire or insects": I am not sure that one can class insect outbreaks or impacts as a regime, it might be better to phrase it as a disturbance event? | R - Disturbance regimes is a commonly use can form part of a disturbance regime. The the general situation, not an episodic event, frequency and severity of an entire series of |

ed that all spatial es, the correlation n many studies. his is simply not

at biome shifts d either. Thus the mon: Fast or slow particular with the ation given in the only that a slow reas of the globe, cularly subjected to ed formulation is last up", which slow development more cautiously improvement et maintains a

t fire and insects are not fully uman caused fires; by humans in noth).

used term. Insects ne regime refers to nt, and includes of such events,

| | | | | | | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | thus the statistical properties of such events term regime refers here only to fire and inse impacts. |
|--------|---|---|----|---|----|---|---|
| E-4-82 | A | 4 | 51 | 4 | 52 | Insert a comma after "Some" and delete the first "biomes" (Gregory Masters, CABI) | A |
| E-4-83 | A | 5 | 1 | | | Inlcude at the end: Marine biomes are more open and responses have been shown on decadal scales (Beaugrand et al. SCIENCE 296 (5573): 1692-1694 MAY 31 2002) with more rapid regime shifts within decades. (Edwards M. et al. MARINE ECOLOGY- PROGRESS SERIES 239: 1-10 2002; Richardson AJ & Schoeman DS. SCIENCE 305 (5690): 1609-1612 SEP 10 2004; Edwards M. et al, LIMNOLOGY AND OCEANOGRAPHY 51 (2): 820-829 MAR 2006) | A |
| E-4-84 | A | 5 | 4 | 5 | 40 | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) The column '%transformed' in Table 4.1 is not explained in the table legend. Add a sentence describing this column to the legend. (Heike Balster, Centre for Feelegy and Hydrolegy) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-85 | A | 5 | 4 | | | (Heiko Balzter, Centre for Ecology and Hydrology) Table 4.1: In my opinion, "cultural and spiritual values" are services of all natural (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-86 | A | 5 | 4 | | | Table 4.1: I suggest changing the legend of the table to something like "Global area extent, (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-87 | А | 5 | 4 | | | Table 4.1: It is not clear that temperate grasslands also provide services such as livestock (Gregory Masters, CABI) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-88 | А | 5 | 4 | | | Table 4.1 Define "% transformed" column (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-89 | А | 5 | 4 | | | please write NPP out in full (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-90 | А | 5 | 27 | | | Boreal forests are also used for timber and non-timber products e.g. berries (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-91 | A | 5 | 28 | | | Ecosystem services should be listed, including food and livestock production as a minimum (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-92 | А | 5 | 29 | 5 | 30 | "Table 4.1: line 12 within the table starting with 'Tundra' in column Biome/Ecosystem: (Harald Pauli, University of Vienna) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-93 | А | 5 | 38 | | | Food, carbon sequestration, biodiversity, global and regional climate control (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | Table converted to a figure |
| E-4-94 | A | 5 | 43 | 5 | 48 | The definitions of communities and "population systems" make complete nonsense. It doesn't help that the literature is rather confused, nevertheless, confusion should not be perpetuated in an IPCC report. For logical consideration of these concepts and how they | A partly, R partly - That they make complete not a view which is commonly held (see e.g. 1986, A hierarchical concept of ecosystems |



| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | review on the subject). It is true that the lite |
|----------|---|---|----|---|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | | confused, and we agree it is preferable to re- |
| | | | | | | | getting into this debate in this IPCC report. |
| | | | | | | | principle of addressing various issues of cc |
| | | | | | | | different scales remains and we need to hel |
| | | | | | | | differentiate those phenomena accordingly. |
| | | | | | | | some help was the purpose of using these c |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | the ambition of getting into the depth of the |
| T | | - | 10 | - | | | alone resolving the scientific debate on those |
| E-4-95 | A | 5 | 43 | 5 | 44 | The definition of communities is a little unclear. The way it reads suggests that | A text improved |
| | | | | | | communities are stable, but species turnover in communities can be high with the | |
| | | | | | | community still retaining its distinct character. Perhaps inserting "dominant" in between | |
| | | | | | | "species specific" and changing the end of the sentence to: "thus a specific character | |
| | | | | | | from the diversity of dominant species"; or something like that (my wording is not terribly | 7 |
| | | | | | | good here but I am not keen on the use of the term "specific diversity". | |
| | | | | | | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | |
| E-4-96 | А | 5 | 43 | 5 | 44 | characterized by the assemblage of species in particular location that interact with each | A text improved |
| | | | | | | other and the environment to determine composition, structure and hence diversity. | |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-97 | А | 5 | 43 | | | Communities occur at a level | TR |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-98 | А | 5 | 46 | 5 | 46 | insert "the dynamics of" after "by" | A but TR |
| | | | | | | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | |
| E-4-99 | A | 5 | 46 | | | Populations are units of a single particular species | A but we talk here about population system |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | populations |
| E-4-100 | A | 5 | 50 | | | continuously, at the individual organism level, and usually | NA, since we followed other reviewers sug |
| | | | | | _ | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-101 | A | 5 | | | | Table 4: NPP needs to be defined in the figure legend. In the ecosystem services line there | Table converted to a figure |
| | | | | | | is a great deal of inconsistency, especially in regard to the use of "biodiversity." First, it | |
| | | | | | | would seem that biodiversity is a service of all of these biomes. Second, in some places it | |
| | | | | | | is quantified ("aquatic", "drought- and heat-adapted life forms") and in other places it is | |
| | | | | | | replaced by "diversity." I say either put it in all of them or remove it is as obvious, and | |
| | | | | | | pick consistent, comparable nomenclature. Finally, there are 11 rows for Terrestrail | |
| | | | | | | ecosystems, plus a sumnation of it, while freshwater and marine get three rows total, | |
| | | | | | | seems a bit skewed. Further confusion stems from the sumnation rows: 1) are the previous | |
| | | | | | | freshwater rows added into the terrestrial or the marine sumnations? and 2) if you add up | |
| | | | | | | all the terrestrial rows they are greater than the terrestrial row at the bottom. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Lara Hansen, WWF) | |
| E-4-102 | А | 5 | | | | Table 4.1: tropical grasslands cold include ecosystem services of medicines, subsitence | |
| | | | | | | livlihoods. Tropical forests could also include some kind of reference to supporting | |
| | | | | | | indigenous subsistence lifestyles. Tropcial rainforests play an essential role in regional | |
| | | | | | | rainwater recycling - not sure if this is what you mean by regional climate amelioration. | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |

| terature 1s rather |
|--------------------|
| refrain from |
| |
| t. TR, but |
| c impacts at |
| elp readers to |
| y. Giving readers |
| concepts, without |
| |
| ne arguments, let |
| ose issues. |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ms, not |
| |
| ggestions |
| 00 |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| E-4-103 | А | 5 | | | | Table 4.1 How about montane ecosystems? Mountains are a separate category in the | Montane ecosystems would be the wrong te |
|----------|---|---|----|---|----|---|---|
| | | | | | | Millennium Ecosystem Assessment and are a separate section (4.4.7) in this Chapter. | so, mountain ecosystem ought to be listed s |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-104 | А | 5 | | | | T4.1: Mountain ecosystems aren't included in the table | see E-4-103 |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-105 | А | 6 | 1 | 6 | 6 | What about genetic level via selection, gene expression etc. This is missing. | А |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-106 | А | 6 | 3 | 3 | 6 | I don't think that the existing sentence says anything meaningful. Of course it scales up, in | A text improved |
| | | | | | | some way, but how it scales up is the critical issue. Suggest replacing with something like, | |
| | | | | | | "However, many ecophysiological responses do not scale from the mirocoscale to the | |
| | | | | | | ecosystem scale in a linear or proportional way. A good example is the effect of changes | |
| | | | | | | on stomata on evapotranspiration which, at the canopy scale, is not equal to the effect at | |
| | | | | | | the scale of one leaf times the number of leaves. This and other examples are explained in | |
| | | | | | | Harvey (2000)" REFERENCE: Harvey, L.D.D. "Upscaling in Global Change Research", | |
| | | | | | | Climatic Change 44, 225-263, 2000. | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-107 | А | 6 | 9 | | | I am a bit confused here in the way you separate out and refer to carbon sequestration as | A But we intend not to go into such detail, s |
| | | | | | | separate from cliamte regulation and sometimes talk about local and regional claimte | have the space here to do that and rather pre |
| | | | | | | regulation (see for example table 4.1, figure 4.1 and text in various places. Carbon | interested readers to the MEA |
| | | | | | | sequestration is a process - the service surely is cliamte regulation as that is why you are | |
| | | | | | | doing it - to acheive climate mitigation (unless you include C sequestration for soil quality | |
| | | | | | | in this). Ecosystems play a role in global climate regulation through acting as a sink or | |
| | | | | | | source for verious greenhouse gases (not just CO2 but also including CH4, N2O and | |
| | | | | | | tropospheric O3). Ecosystems further influence cliamte through biphysical properties (e.g. | |
| | | | | | | albedo, evapotranspiration) and these effects occur regionally and locally. Please see | |
| | | | | | | chapter 13 of the Condition and trends volume of the Millennium Ecosstem Assessment | |
| | | | | | | "air qulaity and cliamte" for more info. | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-108 | А | 6 | 14 | 6 | 15 | carbon sequestration potential is barely "hardly recognised" being the subject of intense | A |
| | | | | | | international negotiations as part of the Kyoto Protocol CDM and JI mechanisms and | |
| | | | | | | international trade in carbon credits. I would also hardly call c sequestration 'vital for | |
| | | | | | | human welfare" (despite being a carbon cycle scientist myself!) | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-109 | А | 6 | 17 | 6 | 18 | explain "local cliamte modfications" - please see my overall comment on this section | R We simply cannot give textbook introduc |
| | | | | | | | here to the regulation of microclimate by de |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | e.g. a forest. |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-110 | A | 6 | 17 | | | soil formation, global and local climate | A |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-111 | А | 6 | 19 | | | and increasingly recognized as a valuable | TR |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-112 | А | 6 | 39 | | | Fig. 4.1: "Primary and other productions" needs to be defined | R - We can really not afford to explain such |
| 12-4-112 | | | | | | | • |
| | | | | | | | primary production. The glossary contains s |

| term, but rightly separately |
|------------------------------|
| 1 |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| , since we don't' |
| refer to refer |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| uctions. We refer |
| dense vegetation, |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ch basic terms as |
| ssuch |
| |

| E-4-113 | А | 6 | 39 | | | Fig 4.1: I find confusing to read "Ecosystem goods and services" in the legend when | А |
|----------------|---|---|----|---|----|---|--|
| | | | | | | everything is labelled as "services" in the figure. | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-114 | А | 6 | 46 | 6 | 51 | I don't understand this paragraph. I think authors should clarify it. | Text was improved, hopefully now clear en |
| | | | | | | | unfortunate that reviewer has not made it cl |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | difficulties are. |
| E-4-115 | A | 6 | 47 | 6 | 47 | you missed out "food" Perhaps I noticed cos its snack time | R That is not listed because there is chapter |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | which deals with food |
| E-4-116 | А | 6 | 48 | | | nuts, spices etc not covered in chapter so remove | R While it is true that we do not discuss e.g |
| | | | | | | | do address impacts of climate change on se |
| | | | | | | | the production of goods such as nuts. Howe |
| | | | | | | | improved to convey better what we do and |
| | | | | | | | do in this chapter and crossreferences were |
| | | | | | | | chapters dealing more with commercial goo |
| E-4-117 | А | 6 | 49 | | | Games should be singular (game) | A |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-118 | А | 6 | 50 | 6 | 51 | carbon sequestration is listed separately to climate regulation, but why else is it of major | Because it is not quite the same. For instance |
| | | | | | | interest as an ecosystem service. OK I know it is imprtant for soil quality, but is that | microclimate has little to do with carbon se |
| | | | | | | really what you are getting at here? See comment on overall section | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-119 | А | 6 | 51 | 6 | 51 | What do you mean by "disease, pest, and pathogen regulation"? These are technical terms | A - Wording simplified |
| | | | | | | with subtle differences but it's not clear that's what you're after. Many people lump | |
| | | | | | | diseases & pathogens. Others use "disease" to signify the symptoms of illness which can | |
| | | | | | | have biological causes (e.g., pathogens) or abiotic causes (e.g., radiation, chemical). We | |
| | | | | | | consider pathogens of forest trees as forest pests (along with some herbivorous insects and | |
| | | | | | | competingt vegetation [weeds]). | |
| F 4 400 | | 0 | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-120 | A | 8 | 1 | 8 | 1 | spell out last glacial maximum | TR - Wrong order because TSU or reviewe |
| F 4 101 | | 7 | | 4 | 20 | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | first page number |
| E-4-121 | A | | 2 | 4 | 30 | The section on key issues is not particularly clear. This reviewer was unsure how many key | |
| | | | | | | issues there were or if some or all were related in any way. It would be useful to the reader | |
| | | | | | | if each key issues was flagged either with a number or as a separate bullet point. This will | |
| | | | | | | ensure clarity. | |
| E 4 100 | ٨ | 7 | 5 | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-122 | A | / | 5 | | | Insert space at end of the first sentence. | A |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |

| enough. It is clear where the |
|---|
| er 5 this volume, |
| .g. nuts per se, we services supportint vever, text was d what we don't re added to other oods and |
| |
| nce regulation of sequestration. |
| |
| |
| er gave wrong |
| |
| |

| E-4-132 | A | 7 | 10 | 7 | 11 | The statement that "Climate change will exacerbate these human-induced pressures" is too simplistic and not necessarily accurate. Perhaps the primary threat to ecosystems is conversion of habitat to human uses, but this threat will itself be modified by climate change and CO2 effects. In particular, if temperature changes are low to moderate, productivity of agriculture and forestry, for instance, will increase (see, e.g., Levy et al. 2004) (Le111, Le122), which – all else being equal should relieve some of these pressures because less land would then be needed to be cultivated or harvested for food, fiber and timber (Goklany 1998, 2000, 2003a, 2005a, 2006a). Of course, in the long term, excessive tempeartures would be detrimental. Accordingly, the sentence should be modified to read as follows: "To the extent increases in CO2 concentrations and climate change increases the productivity of land diverted to human uses, such an increase could reduce pressures on ecosystems by limiting the amount of habitat conversion (Goklany (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | A partly R partly - text improved. However believe that the key issue is that climate cha instances, e.g. agricultural sector, showing intermediate/transitory impacts, which can beneficial from a human perspective. The k wish to address here is the long-term future are likely to be comitted, in particular shou actually first move to a situation where we humankind) from a temporary phase of inco- productivity. The first positive and the then negative are inextricably linked unless we t much further distant future, 22nd and 23rd moderate climate change, say stabilisation a would result in a then benign climate change predominantly positive effects. However, for considerations the uncertainties are consider (far distant future) and we doubt that the re |
|---------|---|---|----|---|----|--|---|
| E-4-124 | A | 7 | 12 | 7 | 12 | Redundant: isn't crossing a threshold a nonlinear response in itself? (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | address that point. R No. Crossing a threshold here refers to an parameter crossing a threshold value. The c that is then the non-lilnear response, i.e. son changes its values in a non-linear manner to the input/parameter value. |
| E-4-125 | A | 7 | 12 | 7 | 13 | A very important point, more research needs to focus on this, e.g. drivers and regulators of shifts in ecosystem states. (Gregory Masters, CABI) | Ok |
| E-4-126 | А | 7 | 13 | | | lead via positive feedback to novel (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | A |
| E-4-127 | A | 7 | 17 | 7 | 22 | Harrison and Prentice did not address the issue of rates of change and so should not be cited here. This paragraph is very superficial and entirely neglects the palaeoecology literature. Useful references include the paper by Bartlein et al. (1991, Ecology) which provides evidence contradicting the notion of millennium-scale lags. | R mostly, A partly - This paper is propably 1991, Ecology 72: 2038-2056. As such it is cited in this IPCC report. This paper states establish that the continental—scale vegeta |

ver, we do not change is in some an be considered e key issue we ure, to which we ould we have ve profit (as ncreased en predominantly e talk about a rd century, when a on at 550 ppmv, unge with , for such iderably greater reviewer wants to

an input or e consequence of some state variable r to the change in

ly Prentice et al., is too old to be es "These results etation patterns

| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | have responded to continuous changes in cl |
|---------|---|---|----|---|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | | last glacial maximum to the present, with la |
| | | | | | | | We do not ignore the paleoecological findir |
| | | | | | | | believe that the "recent" past, i.e. e.g. the la |
| | | | | | | | (e.g. Augustin et al., 2004, Nature, 429: 623 |
| | | | | | | | 650'000 a (e.g. Siegenthaler et al., 2005, Sc |
| | | | | | | | 1317), is not a perfect model for things to c |
| | | | | | | | record clearly shows repeated patterns, whi |
| | | | | | | | soil formation processes had plenty of time |
| | | | | | | | basis for biomes to shift rather easily on top |
| | | | | | | | remaining similar during the repeated clima |
| | | | | | | | the past during that period. What we addres |
| | | | | | | | are future conditions, which are unpreceder |
| | | | | | | | record (ibido) and therefore may well requi |
| | | | | | | | Therefore, we agree with the reviewer, that |
| | | | | | | | half millenia have sufficed in the more rece |
| | | | | | | | However, we wish to emphasize that things |
| | | | | | | | focus of our chapter) are very likely (IPCC |
| | | | | | | | level) unprecedented by that record and the |
| | | | | | | | <=1500 a time lag from Prentice et al., 199 |
| | | | | | | | too small lag in the future. Thus millennia o |
| | | | | | | | excluded. To partly take care of the reviewed |
| | | | | | | | inserted word "possibly" before millennia. |
| | | | | | | | that this is a key issue, policy makers should |
| | | | | | | | and well informed. ??? |
| E-4-128 | А | 7 | 19 | 7 | 22 | Repeats p4 L43-5? | A it is similar, we pruned the text according |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-129 | А | 7 | 21 | 7 | 22 | be tolerable, should they happen non-coincidentally. | A |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-130 | А | 7 | 24 | 7 | 30 | A very important point. | Ok |
| | | | | | | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | |
| E-4-131 | A | 7 | 24 | | | transformations include global as distinct from local species | Α |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-132 | А | 7 | 25 | 7 | 25 | I guess the ? Is to what degree is this 'irreversible change' important? Are there species | A - But which '?' is meant here by the review |
| | | | | | | redundancies so that ecosystem structure & function & services are maintained? If so, how | |
| | | | | | | important is the loss of future resilience (fewer redundant sp)? | sentence, then our answer is: We have not t |

climate from the n lags <= 1500 yr." dings. We only do last 740'000 a 523-628) or Science, 310: 1313o come. That hich mean that ne to "provide" the top of soils matic changes of ress in our chapter lented by that uire soils to form, at one or one-andcent past. igs to come (main C confidence herefore the 991 may be well a a can not be wer's concerns we a. We reemphasize ould be well aware

ingly

viewer? We used in the first of the degree to

| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | which this is important in mind (only), since uncertainty comes with the question, how be of global biodiversity that gets lost in a par- change scenario. Then, as the subsequent se what role those species play ("redundant" se "functional" species) for the functioning of the next big source of uncertainty. The quest are the risk by having only a minimum of co species providing key services and no back "redundant" ones is another, additional (thi |
|---------|---|---|----|---|----|---|--|
| E-4-133 | А | 7 | 26 | 7 | 26 | references (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A - some key references added from terrest ecosystems |
| E-4-134 | A | 7 | 29 | 7 | 29 | In what context is the term "keystone" being used? Key predators and mutualists may or may not be keystone species, top predators are not automatically keystone predators. My understanding of keystone species, are those species that have a greater imapct on the community/ecosystem than would be predicted from their biomass alone. To test for keystone species, essentially removal experiments need to be done and then the community monitored. This is often very difficult or impossible to do, hence definign keystone species is very difficult (although an excellent concept). (Gregory Masters, CABI) | A We certainly wish not to imply that ever would be a keystone species. We agree wit argument and we made an effort to improv |
| E-4-135 | А | 7 | 29 | | | keystone species and ecosystem engineers alter (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | A partly - text improved |
| E-4-136 | A | 7 | 40 | 7 | 42 | This is a non sequitur: as far as I know no one has challenged the notion that climate change would impact the physics of lakes and rivers, but the "previously held views" refer to ecosystems, not physics. It is also unclear what these views are, as they are not refernced. In any case the palaeorecord shows unequivocally that aquatic ecosystems respond (and rapidly) to climate change. There is no mention of this here. (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | TR |
| E-4-137 | А | 7 | 42 | 7 | 44 | references (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | R - The citation was given at the begin of t the TAR (Gitaty et al., 2001), and accordin |
| E-4-138 | A | 7 | 49 | 8 | 24 | These lines can be deleted and the section can be started at 4.2.2. Do we really need to know about ecosystems of 8 million years ago? This section is on CURRENT sensitivities and vulnerabilities (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | A - we have incorporated this section into a |
| E-4-139 | A | 7 | 49 | | | This section on "Insights from past climates is extremely sketchy and represents a missed opportunity. (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | See comment E-4-138 |
| E-4-140 | A | 7 | 49 | | | Section 4.2.1: could say much more about past changes, going beyond biome shifts to really talk about effects on services, ecosystem health, biodiversity, extniction, c sequestration, resilinece. All the things that we are worried about in relation to change bioclimatic zones today, what does the past tell us about these fears and daptation options. This is of high importance to some policy makers e.g. the UK Depertment for Environment (DEFRA) was recently asking about what we can learn from paleo shifts to (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | See comment E-4-138, due to lack of space into such detail |

| ce the first big |
|---------------------|
| big is the fraction |
| rticular climate |
| sentences explain, |
| species vs. |
| f ecosystems is |
| |
| estion, how big |
| complementary |
| k-up by |
| ird) source of |
| strial and marine |
| |
| |
| ry top predator |
| th most of the |
| ve the text. |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| the paragraph, i.e. |
| ng to IPCC rules |
| a prargraph |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| e we cannot go |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| E-4-141 | А | 7 | 50 | 7 | 51 | Just a note that the "hockeystick" curve is under debate. However, it is good to leave the discussion out of the report. Present climate and CO2 change is relatively rapid and | noted, although the hockey stick has surviv intact (ie does not differe largely from Mob |
|---------|---|---|----|---|----|---|---|
| | | | | | | perhaps catastrophic, wether similar events occurred in the past or not. (Oscar Abbink, TNO B&O) | example. |
| E-4-142 | А | 7 | 51 | 7 | 51 | WG1 cites the palaeo CO2 record as goingf back 650,000 years. Who is right? There | A - corrected, we cite two records, on goes |
| | | | | | | needs to be consistency! | (temp proxies) and the other goes back 650 |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | (CO2) |
| E-4-143 | А | 7 | 51 | 7 | 52 | Doesn't WGI say 650,000 yrs, I believe this is the oength of the latest ice record. | A - corrected, we cite two records, on goes |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | (temp proxies) and the other goes back 650 |
| E-4-144 | А | 7 | 52 | 7 | 52 | How de know the global warming was 6 degrees? No reference is given. | TR |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-145 | А | 8 | 1 | 1 | | LGM needs to be defined | TR |
| | | | | | | (Dena MacMynowski, Stanford University) | |
| E-4-146 | А | 8 | 1 | 8 | 1 | LGM is 21,000 years ago, not 18,000, after calibration of the 14C date. | TR |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-147 | А | 8 | 1 | | | please give meaning of LGM | TR |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-148 | А | 8 | 1 | | | Need to separate temperature changes immediately post-glaciation from more recent | TR |
| | | | | | | change and put into context. | |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-149 | А | 8 | 3 | 8 | 3 | change into: Most ecosystems of the distant Some ecosystems are very much the same, | TR |
| | | | | | | although species composition is quite different. | |
| | | | | | | (Oscar Abbink, TNO B&O) | |
| E-4-150 | А | 8 | 3 | 8 | 3 | "distant past" - how long ago, how does it relate to appearance of grass=lands 8 m yrs ago? | TR |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-151 | А | 8 | 7 | 8 | 9 | This is not true. The Pleistocene was predominantly cool (ice ages) and most modern biota | Reference removed |
| | | | | | | evolved in the Pleistocene. But most evolutionary events during the WARM periods | |
| | | | | | | (interglacials) (see Alverson et al., 2001). (Al60???) Change the sentence in something | |
| | | | | | | like: "Evolutionary trends and, in particular, local and regional extinction events show that | |
| | | | | | | ecosystems can be very susceptible to climate change (Alverson et al., 2001)." | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Oscar Abbink, TNO B&O) | |
| E-4-152 | А | 8 | 7 | 8 | 7 | De menocal (2004) is certainly not a primary reference for the origin of grasslands. | TR |
| | | | | | | Alverson et al. (2001) is not a primary reference for anything, and the statement attributed | |
| | | | | | | to that paper is al;most free of content. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-153 | А | 8 | 13 | 8 | 13 | say when the cretacous period was | TR |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-154 | А | 8 | 15 | 8 | 15 | say when the Pleistocene was | done |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-155 | А | 8 | 16 | 8 | 17 | the "the latter" phrase in brackets is not a good summary of augustin et al conclusions - | A - we meant "the former", apologies, but T |
| | | | | | | read just the abstract to see. Doesn't seem necessay anyway. | |
| | | | | | | (Chris Thomas, University of York) | |



| E-4-156 | А | 8 | 20 | 8 | 24 | This treatment is weak. "Idiosyncratic" should be deleted. :"Individualistic" is appropriate. | TR |
|---------|---|---|----|---|----|---|---|
| | | | | | | There is a considerable literature on this topic, and very general agreement that climate | |
| | | | | | | impacts species in ways that are specific to the species thus falsifying the Clementsian notion of a co-evolved climax vegetation, | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-157 | А | 8 | 27 | | | Section 4.2.2 contains mostly older ref's on climate variability (pre-2002). | A LA - Pre 2002 is still after the TAR, whi |
| | | | | | | | instances not covered th literature published |
| | | | | | | (Dena MacMynowski, Stanford University) | (decided on a case by case basis, depending |
| | | | | | | | in the TAR). Nevertheless, our focus is cert |
| | | | | | | | literature only and we have improved the te |
| E-4-158 | A | 8 | 41 | 8 | 42 | Why aren't more current references included? For example Cochrane et al. (1999), | A - Cochrane, 1999, Positive feedbacks in t |
| | | | | | | Nepstad et al. (1999), and Siegert et al. (2001)? | Si091 |
| | | | | | | Cochrane, M.A., A. Alencar, M.D. Schulze, C.M. Souza, D.C. Nepstad, P. Lefebvre, and | These references are excellent, however, al |
| | | | | | | E.A. Davidson, Positive feedbacks in the fire dynamic of closed canopy tropical forests, | recent. We improved the text based on ever |
| | | | | | | Science, 284 (5421), 1832-1835, 1999. | work. |
| | | | | | | Nepstad, D.C., A. Verissimo, A. Alencar, C. Nobre, E. Lima, P. Lefebvre, P. Schlesinger, | |
| | | | | | | C. Potter, P. Moutinho, E. Mendoza, M. Cochrane, and V. Brooks, Large-scale | |
| | | | | | | impoverishment of Amazonian forests by logging and fire, Nature, 398 (6727), 505-508, 1999. | |
| | | | | | | Siegert, F., G. Ruecker, A. Hinrichs, and A.A. Hoffmann, Increased damage from fires in | |
| | | | | | | logged forests during droughts caused by El Nino, Nature, 414, 437-440, 2001. | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-159 | А | 8 | 44 | 8 | 44 | Large-scale climate oscillators affect the fire regime in parts of the boreal biome as well. | A - Ba296 |
| | | | | | | The authors should consider referring to this paper on the Arctic Oscillation and Siberian | |
| | | | | | | forest fires: Balzter, H., Gerard, F.F., George, C.T., Rowland, C.S., Jupp, T.E., McCallum, I., Shvidenko, A., Nilsson, S., Sukhinin, A., Onuchin, A. and Schmullius, C. (2005): | |
| | | | | | | Impact of the Arctic Oscillation pattern on interannual forest fire variability in Central | |
| | | | | | | Siberia, Geophysical Research Letters 32, doi:10.1029/2005GL022526 | |
| | | | | | | (Heiko Balzter, Centre for Ecology and Hydrology) | |
| E-4-160 | A | 8 | 44 | | | Some comment on NAO would be appropriate here: The NAO has been correlated with | A - Si092; Si090; Ed09 Thanks for the refe |
| | | | | | | recruitment fluctuations and changes in phenology in marine ecosystems (Sims DW et al., PROCEEDINGS OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF LONDON SERIES B-BIOLOGICAL | |
| | | | | | | SCIENCES 268 (1485): 2607-2611 DEC 22 2001; Sims DW et al. JOURNAL OF | |
| | | | | | | ANIMAL ECOLOGY 73 (2): 333-341 MAR 2004) and NAO positive conditions have | |
| | | | | | | become more frequent leading to possible miss-matches (Edwards M & Richardson A. | |
| | | | | | | NATURE 430 (7002): 881-884 AUG 19 2004). | |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-161 | A | 9 | 17 | 9 | 50 | The 2003 heatwave accentuated trends in population change in birds in France: two thirds | R - Thanks for the reference (Ju10), but we |
| | | | | | | of the 32 spp studied showed increases in population productivity, and most of these were species that previously had relatively stable or increasing populations. Species of bird that | |
| | | | | | | had previously been declining most showed the most negative responses. Ref: Julliard | bird survival are clear and therefore decided |
| | | | | | | | |

| tich has in some ed beyond 1999 ng what was cited rtainly on recent text. |
|---|
| the fire; Ne32; |
| llso not the most en more recent |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ferences |
| |
| |
| |
| e don't have the that work is rall efffect for |
| ed against using |

| | | | | | | Evidence for the impact of global warming on the long-term population dynamics of | |
|-----------|----------|----|----|----|----|---|---|
| | | | | | | common birds | |
| | | | | | | PROCEEDINGS OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF LONDON SERIES B-BIOLOGICAL | |
| | | | | | | SCIENCES 271: S490-S492 Suppl. 6 | |
| | | | | | | (Chris Thomas, University of York) | |
| E-4-162 | Α | 9 | 18 | 9 | 18 | It should be "Ecological Impacts of the European heatwave" | double entry, see Summerheatwave-7A |
| L 1 102 | | ĺ | | ĺ | | (Heiko Balzter, Centre for Ecology and Hydrology) | |
| E-4-163 | A | 9 | 18 | | | Box 4.1 ~ unneeded detail. Point was made earlier. | double entry, see Summerheatwave-5A |
| E-4-105 | Α | 2 | 10 | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | double endy, see Summerneatwave-SA |
| E-4-164 | A | 9 | 21 | 9 | 21 | might be useful to put this risk in the context of say a 1 in 100 yr event becoming a 1 in 10 | double ontry soo Summerheatwaya A |
| L-4-104 | A | 9 | 21 | 9 | 21 | year event or whatever is appropriate. | double entry, see SummerneatwaveA |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-165 | • | 9 | 25 | 9 | 25 | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | double outers and Community activities A |
| E-4-103 | А | 9 | 25 | 9 | 25 | what is meant by "mean cliamte change conditions"? | double entry, see SummerheatwaveA |
| E 4 1 C C | | | 07 | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-166 | А | 9 | 27 | | | B4.1: what's GPP? Please write out in full before using the acronym | double entry, see SummerheatwaveA |
| F 4 1 67 | | | 24 | | 25 | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-167 | А | 9 | 34 | 9 | 35 | Due to the heatwave or due to other climatic conditions that year, or over the previous | double entry, see SummerheatwaveA |
| | | | | | | years (e.g. high productivity allowing build up of fuel followed by drought over the whole | |
| | | | | | | season (not just the heatwave) | |
| | <u> </u> | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-168 | А | 9 | 44 | 9 | 45 | May need more explanation to non-expert reader. This results is about loss of forest | double entry, see SummerheatwaveA |
| | | | | | | replacement with grasslands. I would not really refer to this as a "change in vegetations" | |
| | | | | | | tructure" - it is a change in biome. | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-169 | А | 9 | 44 | 9 | 49 | Everything from "In addition" is global stuff, irrelevant to the topic of the Box. | double entry, see SummerheatwaveA |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-170 | А | 9 | 45 | 9 | 48 | not to do with 2003 heatwave. Put in with general fire info. | double entry, see SummerheatwaveA |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-171 | А | 9 | | | | | double entry, see SummerheatwaveA We127 |
| | | | | | | and T.W. Swetnam. 2006. Warming and Earlier Spring Increases Western U.S. Forest | |
| | | | | | | Wildfire Activity. Science DOI: 10.1126/science.1128834 | |
| | | | | | | (Lara Hansen, WWF) | |
| E-4-172 | А | 10 | 1 | 11 | 12 | This section requires some careful clarification in several respects. The term disturbance | Title of section and text content changed (also explain |
| | | | | | | needs to be clearly and explicitly defined. What constitutes a disturbance? - this is | disturbances in the glossary) |
| | | | | | | currently not clear. Do the authors consider climate change a disturbance? again this in not | |
| | | | | | | clear. Clearly fire, most high magnitude droughts and floods constitute distubances - but | |
| | | | | | | this needs to be made clear. In addition, what are the 'other drivers'? - are they simply | |
| | | | | | | other disturbances. The section at present is very heavily skewed towards fire | |
| | | | | | | disturbances - others should be included. | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |

| E-4-173 | A | 10 | 1 | | | Section 4.2.3: Here & in other parts of chapt, tendency to over-emphasize fire & under- estimate insect impacts, especially in Canada. Impact stats (Fleming, R.A. 2000. Climate | A - we cite these papers to represent better disturbances. |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| | | | | | | change and insect disturbance regimes in Canada's boreal forests. World Resources | |
| | | | | | | Review 12(3): 520-555) suggest insects cause 50% more damage than fire & that during | |
| | | | | | | outbreaks, spruce budworm alone causes about as much damage as fire. The mountain | |
| | | | | | | pine beetle outbreak now is dwarfing both fire & SBW impacts together. There is more | |
| | | | | | | literature on fire & CC in Canada for various reasons. | |
| F 4 174 | • | 10 | 2 | 10 | 5 | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-174 | А | 10 | 3 | 10 | 5 | Add CO2 and nitrogen to the list of drivers. | A |
| E 4 175 | • | 10 | 16 | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| E-4-175 | A | 10 | 16 | | | I would repeat "Land use change" instead of saying "This" at the beginning of the sentence. | A |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-176 | А | 10 | 19 | 10 | 22 | This sentence seems to be overly-broad, in that in many regions where climate change has | A |
| | | | | | | been the most pronounced (e.g., the arctic and boreal regions), land use change is and will | |
| | | | | | | not be the primary driver of change, climate will. I suggest changing the sentence to read: | |
| | | | | | | "Several studies suggest that in temperate, tropical, and sub-tropical regions, landuse | |
| | | | | | | change" | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-177 | А | 10 | 21 | 10 | 23 | not really saying much, delete | A, Text removed, incorporated into another |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-178 | А | 10 | 21 | 10 | 23 | "However, isolation" -> rephrase. | A, Text removed, incorporated into another |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-179 | А | 10 | 22 | | | To the list of other factors that should be also considered, add CO2 and nitrogen. | A, Text removed, incorporated into another |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| E-4-180 | А | 10 | 25 | 10 | 29 | There is an additional way in which fire influences community structure, – alteration of | R - I am concerned that this is too much de |
| | | | | | | site characteristics, such as the seedbed remaining after fire as well as soil temperature and moisture (see, e.g., Johnstone and Kasischke 2005; Kasischke and Johnstone 2005; | provide the main messages. |
| | | | | | | Johnstone and Chapin 2006), which allow invasion of new species, including those that | |
| | | | | | | may not be as fire adapted as the species presently occupying the site. | |
| | | | | | | Johnstone, J.F., and E.S. Kasischke, Stand-level effects of burn severity on post-fire | |
| | | | | | | regeneration in a recently-burned black spruce forest,, Can J. For. Res., 35, 2151-2163, | |
| | | | | | | 2005. | |
| | | | | | | Johnstone, J.F., and F.S. Chapin, Effects of soil burn severity on post-fire tree recruitment | |
| | | | | | | in boreal forests, Ecosystems, 9, 14-31, 2006. | |
| | | | | | | Kasischke, E.S., and J.F. Johnstone, Variation in post-fire organic layer thickness in a | |
| | | | | | | black spruce forest complex in Interior Alaska and its effects on soil temperature and | |
| | | | | | | moisture, Can J. For. Res., 35, 2164-2177, 2005. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-181 | А | 10 | 28 | | | "Thus shifts" -> This sentence is not well linked with the previous one. | A - done |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |



| E-4-182 | А | 10 | 29 | 10 | 35 | This section is somewhat confusing. The first sentence suggests that most fire prone | A - text revised to improve clarity, better ba |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | vegetation lies in tropical/sub-tropical regions, but the next sentence focuses entirely on | discussion wrt regions. Wotton reference de |
| | | | | | | the Canadian boreal forest region. However, the reader has no way of knowing this unless | Kasischke 2006 cited |
| | | | | | | they are familiar with the literature. I do not agree with the conclusion of this sentence, | |
| | | | | | | e.g., that the changes in forest cover observed by Lavoie and Sirois (1998) are due to a | |
| | | | | | | combination of human-ignited fire and climate change, based on the observations of | |
| | | | | | | Wotton et al. (2003). The study of Wotton et al. (2003) focused on future human ignited | |
| | | | | | | fires, thus, cannot be used to support the argument presented in this sentence. Furthermore, | |
| | | | | | | a recent study by Kasischke and Turetsky (2006) showed that between the 1960s and | |
| | | | | | | 1990s, the area burned from human-ignited fires remained constant while the number of | |
| | | | | | | human-ignited fires increased. During this same time period, total burned area from fires | |
| | | | | | | increased by a factor of 2.5. Thus, while Wotton et al. (2003) conclude that the number of | |
| | | | | | | human-ignited fires will increase in warming climate, there is no evidence to suggest that the | |
| | | | | | | Heinselman, M.L., Fire intensity and frequency as factors in the distribution and structure | |
| | | | | | | of northern ecosystems, in Fire Regimes and Ecosystem Processes, General Technical | |
| | | | | | | Report WO-26, edited by H.A. Mooney, T.M. Bonnicksen, N.L. Christensen, J.E. Lottan, | |
| | | | | | | and W.A. Reiners, pp. 7-57, USDA Forest Service, Washington, DC., 1981. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | Kasischke, E.S., and M.R. Turetsky, Recent changes in the fire regime across the North | |
| | | | | | | American boreal region- spatial and temporal patterns of burning across Canada and | |
| | | | | | | Alaska, Geophys. Res. Lett., 33, L09703, doi:10.1029/2006GL025677, 2006. | |
| | | | | | | Wein, R.W., and D.A. MacLean, The Role of Fire in Northern Circumpolar Ecosystems, | |
| | | | | | | John Wiley and Sons, New York, 1983. | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-183 | А | 10 | 30 | | | Southern | R |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-184 | А | 10 | 31 | 10 | 31 | what does "the exception' refer to | revised for clarity |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-185 | А | 10 | 31 | 10 | 32 | I question the statement that boreal forest is NOT fire-prone. I don't believe the Kasischke | A text revised |
| | | | | | | et al article addresses this issue (although it emphasizes the importance of fire in | |
| | | | | | | determining carbon budgets of boreal forests), but considerable boreal research makes the | |
| | | | | | | point that in continental portions of the boreal forest (I.e., regions outside Europe and | |
| | | | | | | eastern Canada), fire is the dominant disturbance type and strongly governs community | |
| | | | | | | composition and carbon fluxes. Some useful references might be Johnson, E. A. 1992. Fire | |
| | | | | | | and Vegetation Dynamics. Studies from the North American Boreal Forest. Cambridge | |
| | | | | | | University Press, Cambridge. | |
| | | | | | | Rupp, T. S., F. S. Chapin, III, and A. M. Starfield. 2000. Response of subarctic vegetation | |
| | | | | | | to transient climatic change on the Seward Peninsula in northwest Alaska. Global Change | |
| | | | | | | Biology 6:451-455. | |

balance of fire deleted, and

| | | | | | | Wirth, C. 2005. Fire regime and tree diversity in boreal forests: Implications for the carbon | 1 |
|----------------------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| | | | | | | cycle. Pages 309-344 in M. Scherer-Lorenzen, C. Körner, and ED. Schulze, editors. | |
| | | | | | | Forest Diversity and Function: Temperate and Boreal Systems. Springer-Verlag, | |
| | | | | | | Heidelberg. | |
| | | | | | | (F. Stuart Chapin, III, University of Alaska Fairbanks) | |
| E-4-186 | А | 10 | 32 | 10 | 35 | The Lavoie and Sirois example should be qualified in terms of its applicability: the forest- | А |
| | | | | | | tundra border of Eastern Canada | |
| | | | | | | (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | |
| E-4-187 | А | 10 | 32 | 10 | 35 | Surely human change dominated in this period. But cliamte change is increasingly | R - see reference to Kasischke 2006 |
| | | | | | | imprtant in the future. | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-188 | А | 10 | 36 | 10 | 36 | Additional references: | thank you |
| | | | | | | Alencar, A.C., D.C. Nepstad and M.C.V. Diaz. 2006. Forest understory fire in the | |
| | | | | | | Brazilian Amazon in ENSO and non-ENSO years: Area burned and committed carbon | |
| | | | | | | emissions. Earth Interactions Vol. 10, paper 6, pp. 1-17. (http://earthinteractions.org). | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | Barbosa, R.I. and P.M. Fearnside. 1999. Incêndios na Amazônia brasileira: Estimativa da | |
| | | | | | | emissão de gases do efeito estufa pela queima de diferentes ecossistemas de Roraima | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Philip Fearnside, National Institute for Research in the Amazon - INPA) | |
| E-4-189 | A | 10 | 38 | 10 | 39 | Citations should also include van der Werf (2004) | A done |
| | | | | | | van der Werf, G.R., J.T. Randerson, G.J. Collatz, L. Giglio, P.S. Kasibhatla, A. Arellano, | |
| | | | | | | S.C. Olsen, and E.S. Kasischke, Continental-scale partitioning of fire emissions during the | |
| | | | | | | 97/98 El Nino, Science, 303, 73-76, 2004. | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-190 | A | 10 | 39 | 10 | 40 | Additional reference: | thank you |
| L- 4 -170 | Δ | 10 | 57 | 10 | | | |
| | | | | | | Barlow, J., C. Peres, R. O. Lagan, and T. Haugaasen. 2003. Large tree mortality and the | |
| | | | | | | decline of forest biomass following Amazonian wildfires. Ecology Letters 6:6-8. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Philip Fearnside, National Institute for Research in the Amazon - INPA) | |
| E-4-191 | А | 10 | 40 | 10 | 40 | alter rainfall patterns how? Increase or decrease? | This is complex, uncertain, but may involv |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | events. Text revised |



| E-4-192 | А | 10 | 40 | | | At the end of the sentence that ends on line 40, add the following: "Nevertheless, recent | R - this section is about fire, not Amazon ra |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| | | | | | | data from Amazonia spanning 25 years (1976-2001) indicate that mortality and | will appear in the forest section. We cross |
| | | | | | | recruitment rates have both increased significantly in virtually every region and | section |
| | | | | | | environmental zone, and that long-acting and widespread environmental changes are | |
| | | | | | | stimulating the growth and productivity of Amazon forests [O. L. Phillips, T. R. Baker, L. | |
| | | | | | | Arroyo, et al., Pattern and process in Amazon tree turnover, 1976-2001, Philosophical | |
| | | | | | | Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B - Biological Sciences 359: 381 – | |
| | | | | | | 407 (2004); see also: Y. Malhi and O.L. Phillips, Tropical forests and global atmospheric | |
| | | | | | | change: a synthesis, Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B - | |
| | | | | | | Biological Sciences 359: 549-556 (2004).] " | |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| E-4-193 | А | 10 | 41 | 10 | 43 | Work by Bergeron et al (2001, Can. J. For. Res 31(3): 384-391, and later publications) | A - reference to this woprk added |
| | | | | | | shows a drop in fire frequency in the Eastern boreal forest of Canada. The trend towards | |
| 1 | | | | | | increased fire frequency is not necessarily linear nor is it universal, at least in the short | |
| | | | | | | term. | |
| | | | | | | (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | |
| E-4-194 | А | 10 | 41 | 10 | 41 | not just in DGVMs but in all models | A - text revised |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-195 | А | 10 | 41 | | | what are DGVMs? Write out in full the first time the acronym is used | TR |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-196 | А | 10 | 41 | | | Define DGCM at its first use (here), not on pg 13 line 2 | TR |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-197 | А | 10 | 42 | | | Fosberg et al (1999) does not actually present any model results, a la Thonicke et al. | Reference removed |
| | | | | | | (2001). A better reference would be van der Werf et al. (2003) | |
| | | | | | | van der Werf, G.R., J.T. Randerson, G.J. Collatz, and L. Giglio, Carbon emissions from | |
| | | | | | | fires in tropical and sub-tropical ecosystems, Global Change Biology, 9, 547-562, 2003. | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-198 | А | 10 | 43 | | | remove 'of the importance' and move 'globally'> The global implications | A |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-199 | А | 10 | 44 | 10 | 51 | "Firstly, climate change" -> I don't see the relationship between what you explain here | Added "regionally and globally" to the chapter |
| | | | | | | and the global implications of the importance of fire. This part should be rewritten. | sentence |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-200 | А | 10 | 45 | 10 | 48 | This section is supposed to be devoted to a description of current sensitivities, and not to | А |
| | | | | | | policy recommendations. Accordingly, eliminate the sentence beginning with "Therefore | |
| | | | | | | management needs" on line 45. | |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| E-4-201 | А | 10 | 50 | 10 | 51 | Just a reminder of previous emails with Andreas that there is evidence (Fleming, R.A., J- | A - text now has a para on insects as a distr |
| | | | | | | N. Candau, & R.S. McAlpine. 2002. Landscape-scale analysis of interactions between | |
| | | | | | | insect defoliation and forest fire in central Canada. Climatic Change 55(1): 251-272) that | |
| | | | | | | spruce budworm outbreaks also 'drive' fire potential and that CC influences this interaction | |
| | | | | | | between disturbances. | |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-202 | А | 10 | 51 | 10 | 51 | Additional reference: | Thank you - we cite this now |



| | | | | | | Nepstad, D.C., P Lefebvre, U.L Silva Jr., J. Tomasella, P. Schlesinger, L. Solorzano, P. Moutinho, D. Ray and J.G. Benito. 2004. Amazon drought and its implications for forest flammability and tree growth: A basin-wide analysis. Global Change Biology 10(5): 704-712. | |
|----------------------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| E-4-203 | A | 11 | 1 | 11 | 12 | (Philip Fearnside, National Institute for Research in the Amazon - INPA)A very important point and I welcome the IPCC including the importance of IAS | A |
| L- - -203 | 1 | 11 | 1 | 11 | 12 | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | 7 x |
| E-4-204 | A | 11 | 1 | | 12 | There are a wealth of marine and freshwater invasive species examples that could be added here. (Lara Hansen, WWF) | Added two important reviews as references |
| E-4-205 | A | 11 | 1 | | | In the context of climate change, what's an "invasive" species? When the last ice age retreated, and species pushed polewards, weren't these species "invasive"? Would it have been better if invasive species had not colonized land as its climate changed? | This comment illustrates the difficulty of e unambiguous human definitions of the natu Clearly, species advancing in response to n change are not invasive in the sense used he introduced by human interference far beyon would have been able to get to naturally are native, and species advancing in response to |
| E-4-206 | A | 11 | 1 | | | Greater storminess and higher return of extreme events will also alter disturbance regimes in coastal ecosystems leading to changes in diversity and hence ecosystem functioning. Saltmarshes, mangroves and coral reefs are likely to be particularly vulnerable (Bertness, M.D. and P. Ewanchuk. 2002. Latitudinal and Climate-Driven Variation in the Strength and Nature of Biological Interactions. Oecologia 132: 392-401; Bertness, M.D., P.Ewanchuk, and B.R. Silliman. 2002. Anthropogenic modification of New England salt marsh landscapes. Proceedings of the National Academy of Science 99 (3):1395-1398) (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | Thank you - we cite this now |
| E-4-207 | А | 11 | 5 | 11 | 6 | I think authors should explain better this example. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | TR |
| E-4-208 | A | 11 | 12 | | | Include at the end: Interactions between climate change and invasive non-native species have also been shown in marine systems (Stachowicz JJ et al. PROCEEDINGS OF THE NATIONAL ACADEMY OF SCIENCES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA 99 (24): 15497-15500 NOV 26 2002) with major functional consequences. (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | Due to page limitations suggestion was not work has been cited elsewhere, I.e. section of invasive species for adaptation is discuss |

| es |
|---------------------|
| |
| |
| avaliait and |
| explicit and |
| atural world. |
| natural climate |
| here. Species |
| ond the range they |
| are alien, or non- |
| |
| e to anthropogenic |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ot followed, but |
| on 4.6.1 where role |
| issed. |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| Α | | 17 | | | "Climate models models" -> rephrase. | R - There is no alternative, equally clear te |
|---|----|------|---------|---------|--|--|
| | | | | 18 | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| A | 11 | 17 | 11 | 21 | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A partly - much of text deleted |
| A | 11 | 15 | | | Section 4/3: not really sure what this section is trying to get over. Seems more about methods | A - Title of section altered and section was rewritten. |
| | | | | | (Paul Epstein, Harvard Medical School) | |
| | | | | | Nature 2005 ref addressing on work of John Schellnhuber | |
| | | | | | | |
| | | | | | Welliam C. The timping point of the inclusion Nature 141,000,005 (2007) | |
| | | | | | | |
| | | | | | 10. Two (of many) refs on Tipping Points | |
| | | | | | | |
| | | | | | could produce large-scale forest diebacks, with consequences for ecosystem functions, | |
| | | | | | | |
| | | | | | The symptotics between warming induced reness sharpess and next shored areas activities of the | |
| | | | | | killing ashes in the mid west. | |
| | | | | | caterpillars and the woolly adelgid are threatening Eastern forests and the emerald borer is | |
| | | | | | Western US and Canada (see Epstein and Mills, 2005) leading to carbon pulses, injury and | |
| | | | | | The combination of further drought and dead stands are contributing to wildfires in the | |
| | | | | | (r mun and Dershears, 2005 (need REF), Epstein and Winis, 2005, Durkett et al, 2005). | |
| | | | | | | |
| | | | | | and latitude and extra generations per annum. Meanwhile, remnant droughts weaken tree | |
| | | | | | decimating forests, as warmer temperatures allow over-wintering range changes in altitude | |
| | | | | | | |
| A | 11 | 13 | | | | Done, thank you for the advice |
| | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| | | | | | | |
| | | | | | to decreased cloud cover and the resulting increase in solar radiation." | |
| | | | | | | Nepstad as co-authors refer. |
| | | | | | several critical climatic constraints to plant growth, such that net primary production | which the Nemani study was done. Recen |
| | | | | | et al. 2003). Their results indicate that global changes in climate and CO2 have eased | failure of remote sensing to quanitfy this |
| | | | | | | which is focused in specific regions, and |
| | | | | | | warming in high latitudes and decreased tropical forest), but this has little to do wi |
| | | | | | | greater sink strength with low levels of cl |
| | | | | | that might have been caused or exacerbated by climate change (e.g., increasing fire | that the carbon balance of the biosphere is |
| | A | A 11 | A 11 15 | A 11 15 | A 11 15 | A 11 13 Add - Paragraph on insect persures and precipitation, and the resulting increase in ropical ecosystems. Amazon rain forests accounted for 42% of the global interaces in ropical ecosystems. Amazon rain forests accounted for 42% of the global increase in not primary production, owing mainly to decreased cloud cover and the resulting increase in not primary production, owing mainly to decreased cloud cover and the resulting increase in solar radiation." A 11 13 Add - Paragraph on insect pests, mentioned in last sentence of report. Insect pests respond to change shave enhanced plant growth, such that net primary production, owing mainly to decreased cloud cover and the resulting increase in solar radiation." A 11 13 Add - Paragraph on insect pests, mentioned in last sentence of report. Insect pests respond to change sin temperatures and precipitation, and to weather extremes and climate variability. Spruce bark beetles for instance, are flourishing from Arizona to Alaska, decimating forests, as warmer temperatures allow over-wintering range changes in altitude and latitude and extra generations per anum. Meanwhile, remnant droughts weaken tree defenses by drying the resin that drowns the beetles as they try to bore through the bark (Allan and Bershears, 2005 (need REF), Epstein and Mills, 2005, Burkett et al, 2005). The combination of further drought and dead stands are contributing to wildfires in the Western US and Canada (see Epstein and Mills, 2005) leading to carbon pulses, injury and property damage, harm to wildlife and impacts on watersheds. Elsewhere in the US tent caterpillars and the woolly adelgid are threatening Eastern forests and the emerald borer is killing ashes in the mid west. < |

4.1 and 4.4.10, is biased towards limate change (due cloudiness in ith disturbance probably reflects a at the scales at nt papers with Dan

as substantially

term for term

| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | 'model' available (e.g. simulator is not really and the statement talks about two categorie which both need be mentioned or the statem make sense any more. |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| E-4-214 | А | 11 | 18 | 11 | 21 | "Simple global variability" -> not sure what you mean. | A TR |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-215 | A | 11 | 31 | 11 | 34 | "However, chapter" -> this sentence is too long and confusing (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A |
| E-4-216 | A | 11 | 35 | | | There should be a para devoted to various types of biophysical models, how they are validated and what are the uncertainties associated with them. (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | R - It would be ceretainly beyond the scope to discuss biophysical models in general. ?? |
| E-4-217 | A | 11 | 38 | | | Box 4.2: Confused mix of methodlogies (as impl;ied by box title), mechansisms and results. Where results are picked out they are for odd select examples e.g. Europe 2071. I'm not clear what the overall point is. (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | TR |
| E-4-218 | А | 11 | 41 | | | have enabled THE generatION of such scenarios (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | А |
| E-4-219 | A | 11 | 42 | | | For THE IPCC SRES A2 (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | A |
| E-4-220 | A | 12 | 2 | 12 | 2 | What is "beta diversity"? (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A - glossary reference added |
| E-4-221 | А | 12 | 5 | 12 | 5 | spell out RCM (regional cliamte models? (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A - see also glossary |
| E-4-222 | А | 12 | 5 | 12 | 5 | simulations and simulate ins ame sentence (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A |
| E-4-223 | A | 12 | 5 | | | give the meaning of RCM. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A - see also glossary |
| E-4-224 | А | 12 | 5 | | | "simulations simulate in a physically consistent manner" -> rephrase. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A |
| E-4-225 | A | 12 | 8 | 12 | 13 | too long sentences. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A |
| E-4-226 | A | 12 | 11 | | | insert 'the' after 'markedly if' (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | A |
| E-4-227 | A | 12 | 17 | 12 | 28 | This paragraph would fit better at start of 4.2.3. General point about inderacting drivers, no info about future (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | Addressed |
| E-4-228 | A | 12 | 17 | 12 | 28 | Condense & combine with p10 L14-23 (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | Addressed |
| E-4-229 | A | 12 | 17 | | 28 | Need to discuss other global change factors here, not just land use change. This would be great opportunity to discuss those synergistic threats, like pollution and habitat degredation. (Lara Hansen, WWF) | a Addressed, though could be expanded even |



| E-4-230 | А | 12 | 27 | 12 | 28 | Replace the sentence starting with "Consequently, many impact studies" on line 27 with | A - Text rewritten |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| | | | | | | the following: "In particular, if temperature changes are low to moderate and CO2 | |
| | | | | | | continues to rise, productivity of agriculture and forestry, for instance, will increase (see, e.g., Levy et al. 2004), which – all else being equal should relieve some of these | |
| | | | | | | pressures because less land would then be needed to be cultivated or harvested for food, | |
| | | | | | | fiber and timber (Goklany 1998, 2000, 2003a, 2005a, 2006a). Of course, in the long term, | |
| | | | | | | excessive temperatures would be detrimental." | |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| E-4-231 | Α | 12 | 33 | 12 | 43 | this para seems more about modelling methods as per last section | A - Modeling is key to project future impac |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-232 | А | 12 | 33 | 12 | 43 | Can't correlative and mechanistic approaches be used to back project or hindcast where the | A - Yes. However, the purpose of this com |
| | | | | | | results are then compared with those from the responses from past climate changes and | clear. We guess it actually targets at the sec |
| | | | | | | hence accuracy of these approaches be assessed | statement. We have inserted some text to cl |
| | | | | | | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | intentions with respect to the guessed intent |
| E-4-233 | А | 12 | 33 | 12 | 34 | "To project approaches" -> rephrase. | A text improved |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-234 | А | 12 | 34 | | | raise> rise | А |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-235 | A | 12 | 34 | | | Analog not anolog | A |
| F 4 226 | | 10 | 26 | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-236 | А | 12 | 36 | | | should be "present" | A |
| E-4-237 | A | 12 | 36 | + | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto)It is not clear whether this is talking about using the presence of species as the basis for | A - The 2nd is the case and wording was co |
| E-4-237 | A | 12 | 50 | | | modelling or whether it is referring to using the presence of species as the basis for | "presence" to "present" |
| | | | | | | future. | presence to present |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-238 | А | 12 | 41 | | | replace ; with . | А |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-239 | А | 12 | 46 | | | Section 4.4.1: Mostly focuses on CO2 fertilisation which is not a climate effect but is a | The comment on $R=f(T)$ does not reflect be |
| | | | | | | separate driver that may to some extent ameliorate climate change imapcts. Could | There is no evidence that a warmer climate |
| | | | | | | summarise info on CO2 more and focus on real cliamte drivers of change. For exapmple, | arctic systems with permafrost) will enhance |
| | | | | | | one of the most important drivers of climate change in changing terrestrial carbon budgets | a wide spread misconception derived from |
| | | | | | | is the temeprature effects on soil respiration. these are potentially huge and even larger | responses. A global comparison across ther |
| | | | | | | than previosuly expected (see Knorr et al., 2005, nature). This section probably needs to | (e.g. Raich and Nadelhoffer) shows that so |
| | | | | | | say upfront somewhere that the link bewtween ecosystems and claimte here is greenhosue | of site productivity (litter production). The |
| | | | | | | gases, may be obvious but not stated. Also greenhouse gases otehr thant CO2 largely | greenhouse gases is given elsewhere.CO2 f |
| | | | | | | ignored. natural processes in wetland ecosystems account for about 25-30% of current | a climate effect in the sense that CO2 also c |
| | | | | | | methane emissions and are expected to be dramatically changed by cliamte change with | i.e. the two are coupled; (b) there is strong i between direct CO2 effects and climatic eff |
| | | | | | | potentially large loses from drying peatlands and melting permafrost. A further 30% of methane amiliations are from agricultural accountered, not expected to be demotionly. | |
| | | | | | | methane emiissions are from agricultural ecosystems - not expected to be dramatically altered by cliamte change, more land use change. Ecosystems account for about 90% of cu | CO2 here is therefore quite appropriate |
| | | | | | | | R - CO2 fertilisation is (a) a climate effect i |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |

| acts |
|---------------------------------------|
| |
| · · · · · |
| mment is not very |
| econd last |
| clarify our |
| ention of this |
| indon of this |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| correct from |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| best knowledge. |
| te (except for |
| · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |
| nce soil R. This is |
| n short term T- |
| ermal gradients |
| oil R is a function |
| |
| e definition of |
| 2 fertilisation is (a) |
| o drives climate, |
| |
| g interaction |
| effects. A focus on |
| |
| |
| t in the serve that |
| t in the sense that |
| |

| E-4-240 | Α | 12 | | | | General Comment on Section 4.4: This section for the most part uncritically reports the | R - It would indeed be useful to include a lo |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|---|
| | | | | | | results of numerous studies that project not "predict", as is sometimes claimed in the text | t studies that validate the models that project |
| | | | | | | impacts. However, there is no information provided as to why the results of any specific | |
| | | | | | | impacts study can be trusted to provide accurate results. For example, there is no | This would also lead even deeper into the re |
| | | | | | | information as to how well the impact model reproduces recent changes in biota; the | ecosystem modelling, which is not the core |
| | | | | | | strength or weaknesses of the cascade of models that it uses to estimate impacts; what | IPCC, though clearly relevant. Successor st |
| | | | | | | processes does the model incorporate or ignore; what are the uncertainties in its results; | Millenium Ecosystem Assessment will have |
| | | | | | | and so forth. Without such a bona fide critical evaluation of the various studies and the | point. A starting point is Prentice et al. (200 |
| | | | | | | methods used to project impacts, it's hard to give credence to the results reported here. | being cited. |
| | | | | | | Providing such information should be one of IPCC's primary tasks, and so far this | gfm/ck: |
| | | | | | | obligation has not been discharged well. | this is to be handeled by a modeller. I tend t |
| | | | | | | | w]: |
| E 4 041 | | 12 | 1 | 12 | 0 | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | D T 111 11 01 111 |
| E-4-241 | A | 13 | 1 | 13 | 9 | I do not agree with the assertion in Line 1 – "The most advanced tools to achieve this | R - the sentence refers to scaling-up to the g |
| | | | | | | scaling-up to global scale are Dynamic Global Vegetation Models" especially in light of | |
| | | | | | | the sentence on Lines 4 and 5 that states "Reliability of results has improved in relation to | processes at the local or regional scale, but |
| | | | | | | previous generations of models but several aspects remain incompletely tested." I believe | is not possible or is nt being done for a varie |
| | | | | | | this paragraph gives short shrift to several other types of models that deal with | So at the global scale, DGVMs remain, and |
| | | | | | | understanding the underlying linkages between physiologic processes, climate change, and | |
| | | | | | | biogeochemical cycling. Each type of modeling approach has its own strengths and | models, they are, as stated, currently the mo |
| | | | | | | weaknesses, and it is through the exercising, comparison, and continuous updating of | available tools. The expert reviewer refers t |
| | | | | | | models that use different approaches that a better understanding of ecosystem processes at | types of models" but does not provide any e |
| | | | | | | multiple scalesemerges. This paragraph seems to me to be rather self-serving to those who | |
| | | | | | | have adopted the DGVM approach, and does not represent an objective review of the | that rival the achievements of DGVMs. |
| | | | | | | current state of the science. | ck/gfm: |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | this is for a modelling expert. I tend to agree |
| E-4-242 | А | 13 | 7 | | | matches> agreement | A - done |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-243 | А | 13 | 11 | 13 | 26 | This section should be updates taking into account the recebnt C4MIP work with | |
| | | | | | | COUPLED models of carbon cycli ng and climate, as described in the draft Chapter 7 of | |
| | | | | | | the WG1 report. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-244 | А | 13 | 11 | 13 | 12 | Suggest delete "based on methods 1998) - too technical, anyway DGVMs were | A - the passage was deleted |
| | | | | | | available long before the TAR and are used in the TAR | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-245 | Α | 13 | 11 | 13 | 26 | if these are results from the Tar put in past tense and say how things have changed since | A - we group TAR results and revisions in s |
| | | | | | | the TAR | the major impacts subsections (4.4.1 to 4.4.) |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | ···· ································· |
| E-4-246 | Α | 13 | 11 | 13 | 26 | From the subsection title it seems that this paragraph is meant to be a summary of the key | A - we have written a chapeau paragraph to |
| | | | | | | vulnerabilities identified in the TAR. It is not clear at what point the chapter moves on to | subsections, and revised the text substantial |
| | | | | | | consider the developments since the TAR. The same applies in the other sections. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |

| longer section on ct the impacts of te this impossible. realm of te task of the studies to the twe to take up this 006), which is |
|---|
| d to agree |
| e global scale; Is that represent at their scaling-up riety of reasons. ad even though onal-scale nost advanced s to "several other v examples or I-scale approaches |
| ree |
| |
| |
| |
| n substections in 4.9) |
| to introduce the ally |

| E-4-247 | Α | 13 | 11 | 13 | 11 | "vulenrabilities" seems inapprorpiate e.g. "greening" does not seem to be a vulnerability. | R - greening is a vulnerability in the sense |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | Perhaps "results" or "impacts" | change is a change to the underlying ecosyst |
| | | | | | | | this change is more or less biomass. Wheth |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | positive or negative depends on the question |
| E-4-248 | А | 13 | 11 | | | Sentence is unclear, helpful to state what is predated. | A - passage has been deleted |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-249 | А | 13 | 12 | 13 | 12 | Equilibrium biogeography models don't belong here. They have not been used for the | A - yes, the passage was removed. Indeed, |
| | | | | | | purpose stated. | have addressed the temporal development of |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | source/sinks |
| E-4-250 | А | 13 | 15 | 13 | 18 | "Substantial today" -> too long sentence. | A - sentence was split into two |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-251 | А | 13 | 18 | | | Schaphaff et al. (2006) present their work as an update of and improvement on Cramer et | Schaphaff was cited in various places and s |
| | | | | | | al. (2001) (Cramer is one of the co-authors), and so should cited in place of Cramer et el. | used here |
| | | | | | | (2001). An enhanced vegetation model (which accounts for lagged changing species | wl: |
| | | | | | | composition and climatic and direct CO2 effects) was driven with patterns of climatic | R - the section refers to TAR knowledge an |
| | | | | | | change from 5 different AOGCMs, all with the IS92a GHG concentration scenario. The | al. is recent; also the Schaphoff study is onl |
| | | | | | | key results are: the terrestrial biophere shifts from a net sink at present (in all five models) | update: Cramer et al. use 1 scenario and 6 I |
| | | | | | | to a net source in 3 models by 2050 or so, becomes roughly netural in one model, and | Schaphoff et al. 5 scenarios and 1 DGVM. |
| | | | | | | remains a net (and rather strong) sink in one model. REFERENCE: Schaphoff et al. 2006. | |
| | | | | | | Terrestrial biosphere carbon storage under alternative climate projections. Climatic | |
| | | | | | | Change 74: 97-122. | |
| E-4-252 | Δ | 13 | 19 | 13 | 20 | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) The mention that the TAR identified the dieback of Amazonian forest as a result with a | R - the section summarised the findings of ' |
| E-4-232 | A | 15 | 19 | 15 | 20 | "high degree of uncertainty" should be complemented somewhere with a statement that | R - the section summarised the findings of |
| | | | | | | work since the TAR has, in general, decreased the degree of uncertainty associated with | |
| | | | | | | this general result. See: | |
| | | | | | | Stainforth, D.A., T. Aina, C. Christensen, M. Collins, N. Faull, D.J. Frame, J.A. | |
| | | | | | | Kettleborough, S. Knight, A. Martin, J.M. Murphy, C. Piani, D. Sexton, L.A. Smith, R.A. | |
| | | | | | | Spicer, A.J. Thorpe and M.R. Allen. 2005. | |
| | | | | | | Uncertainty in predictions of the climate response to rising levels of greenhouse gases. | |
| | | | | | | Nature 433: 403-406. | |
| | | | | | | Huntingford, C., P.O. Harris, N. Gedney, P.M. Cox, R.A. Betts, J.A. Marengo and J.H.C. | |
| | | | | | | Gash. 2004. Using a GCM analogue model to investigate the potential for Amazonian | |
| | | | | | | forest dieback. Theoretical and Applied Climatology 78: 177-185. | |
| | | | | | | (Philip Fearnside, National Institute for Research in the Amazon - INPA) | |
| E-4-253 | А | 13 | 19 | 13 | 20 | references | ??? |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-254 | А | 13 | 21 | 13 | 21 | over what period? By when? | ??? |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-255 | А | 13 | 21 | | | indicate the time period to which these fluxes pertain | ??? |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-256 | А | 13 | 23 | 13 | 26 | Good point! | NA |

| that every |
|--------------------|
| ystem, whether |
| her the change is |
| on and the metric. |
| |
| |
| |
| , only DGVMs |
| of carbon |
| |
| |
| |
| should also be |
| |
| |
| and Schaphoff et |
| nly partially an |
| DGVMs, |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| f TAR. |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
|-----------|---|----|----|----|----|---|---|
| E-4-257 | А | 13 | 23 | 13 | 24 | "Key evolution" -> too long and confusing sentence. Rephrase. | R - splitting setence is not helpful in this ca |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | not seem confusing |
| E-4-258 A | А | 13 | 26 | 13 | 26 | and were these needs met or are they still outstanding | R - this is a summary of TAR only, not of s |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | developments |
| E-4-259 | A | 13 | 28 | 13 | 43 | This paragraph presents a narrative along the lines "At first we believed that CO2 would have bigger effects but new evidence is contradictory to that". In fact, the stgory has always been that there are those who see CO2 effects in teh ecvidence and those who prefer to deny them as fasr as possible. But IPCC requires a more objective approach and so this section should be reworded in a more objective and less political way. (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | needs rewording, but the message seems ok from Duke, Oak Ridge and Basel for closed grassland data for undisturbed grassland (or saving affects are acounted for: Morgan et Much of the confusion seems to rise from the All experiments show a large increas in GP |
| E-4-260 | A | 13 | 28 | 13 | 28 | not sure what is meant by having sub-title "impacts" here. Perhaps new results since the TAR. What are the TAR results "vulnerabilities" and these "impacts"? (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | Now explained in a chapeau parapgraph |
| E-4-261 | A | 13 | 28 | 13 | 30 | ~Note the models have very different assumptions on CO2 fertilisiation effects and acclimation. The enhanced NPP over what period or comapred to what period. Is this (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | I agree, this is all a matter of definition and Acclimation is a bad term in this context. T likely related to long term element stoichion this in full would need far more printing spa wl: R - the general statement of the text remain not imply all models are the same; it also he variety of future periods |
| E-4-262 | A | 13 | 28 | | | Somewhere in here you need to add something on the effects of carbon dioxide on marine nutrient cycling and acidification issues. (Lara Hansen, WWF) | Thank you - we refer to this now |
| E-4-263 | A | 13 | 28 | | 43 | poorly written, difficult to follow | R - do not agree |
| | | | -0 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-264 | A | 13 | 32 | 13 | 32 | surely effects on water relations enhance CO2 direct fertilisation effects rather than constrain them. What are the effects of CO2 fertilisation on biodiversity exactly (leaving aside ocean acidification which is potentially very detrimental to biodviesity and possibly other marine ecosystem services such as coral reef amenity and fish stocks, but is not mentioned here - see recent synthesis reports to the royal society in the UK and WBGU in Germany). If it is the switch between C3 and C4 plants, say how this will effect (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | Again, a deetailed covering of this issue we more space. The problem is the distinction relative responses. Relative ones may incre- absolute ones are certainly smaller. Water of signals are extremely delicate as Morgan et their review (Oecologia). Gifford showed the effect is soil moisture driven, likely an artif |
| E-4-265 | А | 13 | 36 | 13 | 37 | suggest replacing text "water savings DUE TO reduced stomatal conductance" (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | ok |
| E-4-266 | А | 13 | 38 | 13 | 38 | what is meant by "atmospheric feedback' here, cliamte feedback? (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A - we have reworded this sentence to clari |
| E-4-267 | A | 13 | 38 | 13 | 40 | Similar result with no CO2 fertilisation in mature boreal forest ecosystem demonstrated by Rasmussen et al., 2002 (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) | A - thank you for this useful reference |

| case, and it does | |
|---|--|
| subsequent | |
| ok given the data ed forests and the once moisture et al. review). the terms used: GPP (irrelevant), a | |
| nd terms. The issue is more cometry. To cover space. | |
| ins true and does holds for a large | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| vould need far n of absolute vs. reas, while c driven CO2- et al showed in that the C3/C4 cifact of | |
| rify. | |
| | |

| E-4-268 | А | 13 | 38 | 13 | 41 | Should mention that the study by Shaw et al. is for grasslands. | А |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| E-4-269 | A | 13 | 45 | 14 | 11 | (Philip Fearnside, National Institute for Research in the Amazon - INPA) With the amount of work looking at Aspen and CO2/O3 interactions at the Rhinelander FACE experiment, I was slightly surprised not to see any of it referenced here. An update of this work can be found at their website: http://aspenface.mtu.edu/ (Gregory Masters, CABI) | We now cite the Norby review in PNAS (N |
| E-4-270 | A | 13 | 45 | 14 | 11 | this paragraph reads as though two people have written it (1) from ln 45-2 and (2) from 2- 11 (better). Please try to ensure consistency (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | A - text revised |
| E-4-271 | A | 13 | 45 | 14 | 11 | The Korner et al results show a more mixed picture, with most species actually showing no basal area increment response to increased CO2. (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | All these results depend on the units used (s GPP, NPP vs. biomass/basal area). |
| E-4-272 | A | 13 | 49 | 13 | 50 | The interpretation of forest FACE experiments given here simply doesn't fit the facts. It is the unreplicated "prototype" plot at Duke that shows rapid falling-off of CO2-induced NPP increase; the three othera show not the slightest sign of diminution after six years of fumigation. The most important reference on the subject of forest FACE plots, the PNAS paper by Norby et al. (2005), is inexplicably ignored. That paper shows that there is a very consistent pattern of around 20 to 25 % NPP stimulation resulting from a 200 ppm enhahncement across all woody biomes. The Hungate et al. experiment is somehwat beside the point here because it is a rapdily evolving system, i.e. the degree of CO2 stimulation changes over the development of the ecosystem this is a different (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | We accept this important comment and now paper - thank you - it is a critical one, and w factor that results. However, this comment reflects above units confusion. There is no l stock) response in Oak Ridge and Basel, bu Duke, but Schäfer et al made it clear that th a single (out of 3 pairs) FACE-ring with ex- growth. NPP is nice to know, but does not r reflect C-sequestration. At Oak Ridge NPP restricted to annual fine root turnover. Hung |
| E-4-273 | A | 13 | 50 | | | simulation to increase with rapidly diminishes with time (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | TR |
| E-4-274 | A | 14 | 2 | 14 | 5 | The paragraph is also muddled with too many "Howevers". (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | TR |
| E-4-275 | A | 14 | 7 | 14 | 11 | This is almost incredible sophistry. The more the plants (especially lianas) respond to CO2, we are expected to believe, the less carbon they will store There is no objective reason to believe that a "more dynamic" forest will store less carbon. Fater turnover of tissues means a greater rate of addition of carbon to the soil and thus a carbon sink. The magnitude of the resulting sink was calculated from Phillips et al.'s results in the TAR. This is very rough, obviously, but it shows that the effect is not negligible. And Phillips and his team have done a lot of work since the TAR, including several publications not cited here, consolidating their results and countering criticisms of their methodology. So (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | Have not seen the original text, but any fast would reduce the hectare based mean C-sto residence time). Exactly this had been evide Amazonia, the world's single biggest bioma highest stocks are found in the slowest grow Malhi et al. GCB 12:1107, 2006 coauthored The correlation between C-storage and rate negative in humid, steady state systems. I d sophistry. These are well known facts from |
| E-4-276 | A | 14 | 9 | 14 | 9 | Additional reference: Laurance, W.F., A.A. Oliveira, S.G. Laurance, R. Condit, H.E.M. Nascimento, A.C. Sánchez-Thorin, T.E. Lovejoy, A. Andrade, S. D'Angelo, J.E. Ribeiro & C.W. Dick. 2004. Pervasive alteration of tree communities in undisturbed Amazonian forests. Nature 428: 171-175. (Philip Fearnside, National Institute for Research in the Amazon - INPA) | A - thank you for this useful reference |
| E-4-277 | A | 14 | 13 | 14 | 47 | Excessive detail. Shorten (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | A - text revised |
| E-4-278 | A | 14 | 13 | | 15 | doesn't make sense (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | A - text revised |



| E-4-279 | A | 14 | 16 | 14 | 17 | DELETE "contrasting with earlier expectations" unless you can say who had thos | A - text revised |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | exepctations, and why. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-280 | А | 14 | 18 | 14 | 21 | I am not familiar with the Leuzinger paper, but in any case I can't understand what this | A - text revised |
| | | | | | | sentence means. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-281 | А | 14 | 18 | | | these? What may be reduced? | TR |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-282 | А | 14 | 18 | | | "these" -> do you mean "evapotranspiration rate"? | TR |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-283 | А | 14 | 24 | 14 | 25 | I can't understand this sentence either, nor the preceding sentence. There seems to be an | A - Text revised (We reinterpret this result |
| | | | | | | implication that "gas exchange theory" whatever that may be is wrong. Is Gedney for or | with Gedneys principle finding, that rising |
| | | | | | | against "gas exchange theory"? And what on erath is "atmospheric feedback resulting from | reduced evapotranspiration through its stor |
| | | | | | | reduced evaporation" no reference is given. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-284 | А | 14 | 25 | 14 | 25 | what is meant by "atmospheric feedback' here, cliamte feedback? | TR |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-285 | А | 14 | 28 | | | remove 'the' | A |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-286 | А | 14 | 32 | 14 | 32 | The use of "would" here is a tell-tale sign that there is in fact no evidence for this effect. | A - text revised |
| | | | | | | It's a pure model prediction, of the kind routinely derided in other places in the text. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-287 | A | 14 | 33 | 14 | 36 | More gratuitous model-bashing already in the same sentence This is completely | A - we have deleted the term "acclimation" |
| | | | | | | garbled. Acclimation hasn't been mentioned up to now. It is a real phenomenon that has | sentence and reworded it to account for this |
| | | | | | | not been fully explained, but it is interesting that after acclimation, there is always a | comment |
| | | | | | | positive CO2 effect remaining. In other words, acclimation deos not necessarily imply that | |
| | | | | | | the CO2 effect diminishes. Then we see an old favourite, ""a faster diminishingTHAN | |
| | | | | | | PREVIOUSLY ASSUMED" by whom and on what basis? By modellers, perhaps so it may be worth pointing out that the LPJ model used by Scholze et al. has always | |
| | | | | | | explicitly predicted the occurrence of acclimation in response to raised CO2. | |
| | | | | | | explicitly predicted the occurrence of accimitation in response to faised CO2. | |
| | | | | | | (Join Colin Prontice, University of Prictol) | |
| E-4-288 | Δ | 14 | 38 | 14 | 47 | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | A we have sited a recent review (Northy of |
| E-4-200 | А | 14 | 30 | 14 | 47 | here finally is some text on the temperature response of soil respiration, but hidden in nutrient effects | A - we have cited a recent review (Norby et to expand this point |
| | | | | | | | to expand this point |
| E-4-289 | Α | 14 | 38 | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) should be "what fraction might be added to" | A - reworded |
| E-4-209 | A | 14 | 50 | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | A - Teworded |
| E-4-290 | Α | 14 | 44 | 14 | 47 | Not only Eliasson et al. but also the whole set of studies reviewed by Rustad et al., and a | A - Indeed an excellent point. We agree, no |
| E-4-290 | A | 14 | 44 | 14 | 47 | number of more recent studies, agree that the initial burst of increased respiration seen in | heating works should be used to infer globa |
| | | | | | | warming experiments is transitory, typuically lasting only 2- 3 years. But as Knorr et al. | effects on R. Nadelhoffer and Raich have sl |
| | | | | | | (2005, Nature) showed, this is exactly what would be expected due to "burning off" of the | is driven by litter production, irrespective or |
| | | | | | | most active soil carbon and it carries NO INFORMATION about the temperature response | thawing being an exception. |
| | | | | | | of the bulk of the soil carbon. Thus, the text as written here betrays lack of understanding | El30, Ru40, Kn13 |
| | | | | | | of the current literature on the subject. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |



| E-4-291 | A | 14 | 45 | 14 | 47 | this is not "by contrast' but would be expected fromt heproperties of soils and the way they | A - we revise this piece, and cite Knorr et a |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|---|
| | | | | | | decompose. Soils are made up of labile (rapidly decomposing) components as well as | Be162, Schu29 |
| | | | | | | slower decomposing components. A warming experiment would burn of the labil perions | |
| | | | | | | as mentioned but is not long-term enough to see what happens to the slower pools. The | |
| | | | | | | ballamy and Schulze results are based on long-term real responses and probably capture | |
| | | | | | | this. both types of results are exactly as would be expected from soil respiration theory | |
| | | | | | | and can be predicted by the same multi-pool models. See Knoor et al 2005 nautre paper | |
| | | | | | | which explains exactly these kinds of apparent inconsistencies. | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-292 | А | 14 | 51 | 15 | 1 | this part is rather confusing. I suggest authors to rewrite it. | A - comprehensively rewritten section |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-293 | А | 14 | 51 | 15 | 1 | the sentence is not easy to follow | A - comprehensively rewritten section |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-294 | А | 14 | 51 | 15 | 1 | The point made here about DGVMs applies quite generally to most DGVMs and all | OK - we revised the description of DGVM |
| | | | | | | sources of mortality; it is not specific to fire disturbance and so it is not aproprikate to | |
| | | | | | | mention it here. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-295 | А | 14 | 52 | 15 | 1 | I don't understand this sentence. Are there words or phrases missing? | A - comprehensively rewritten section |
| | | | | | | (F. Stuart Chapin, III, University of Alaska Fairbanks) | |
| E-4-296 | А | 15 | 1 | 15 | 3 | suggest delete this sentence, states the obvious | A - comprehensively rewritten section |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-297 | А | 15 | 3 | 15 | 6 | you have to state that the assumed rates of migration might be too fast. Otherwise, it does | We do now |
| | | | | | | not logically follow that the C sequestration is too optimistic, and hence, the word "thus" | |
| | | | | | | is not justified. Also: "Thus" must be preceeded by a semicolon and followed by a comma. | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-298 | Α | 15 | 3 | 15 | 6 | not to do with fire, the topic of this paragraph. | text rvised |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-299 | Α | 15 | 8 | 15 | 18 | You should also incorporate the observations of Chapin et al. (2005) in this discussion. | A - Good point, but we use this reference e |
| | | | | | | Chapin, F.S., III, M. Sturm, M.C. Serreze, J.P. McFadden, J.R. Key, A.H. Lloyd, A.D. | chapter, where we discuss these phenomen |
| | | | | | | McGuire, T.S. Rupp, A.H. Lynch, J.P. Schimel, J. Beringer, W.L. Chapman, H.E. Epstein, | We have therefore here only inserted a cros |
| | | | | | | E.S. Euskirchen, L.D. Hinzman, G. Jia, C.L. Ping, K.D. Tape, C.D.C. Thompson, D.A. | |
| | | | | | | Walker, and J.M. Welker, Role of land-surface changes in Arctic summer warming, | |
| | | | | | | Science, 310, 657-660, 2005. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-300 | А | 15 | 8 | 15 | 18 | The work be Alan Betts for albedo-induced reforestation offset in teh boreal forest may be | A - Good point, but we use this reference el |
| | | | | | | worth mentioning (Nature, 2000; 408(6809): 187-190) | chapter, where we discuss these phenomen |
| | | | | | | | We have therefore here only inserted a cross |
| | | | | | | (Diama Damian Natural Decourses Conside) | |
| | | | | | | (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | |

| al 2005 (Kn13) |
|---|
| |
| |
| |
| |
| 1 appropriately |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| elsewhere in the ena more in depth. oss-reference |
| |
| elsewhere in the ena more in depth. oss-reference |
| |
| E-4-301 | A | 15 | 8 | 15 | 18 | The authors state later that land use change is the main driver for C sink change (with | CO2 fertilization may be a significant sink, |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | which I strongly agree), yet there is only one paragraph here, compared with many on Co2 | vegetation change such as "desedrt green u |
| | | | | | | fertilisation. There needs to be reference int ehis paragraph to the IPCC Special report on | specieal discussion. We do discuss land use |
| | | | | | | LULUCF. The paragraph seems confused, There is not enough explanation of terms and | chapter does not warrant an extensive discu |
| | | | | | | mechanisms. Could start with imapets of LUC on greenhouse gases as gloabl climate | issue which is dealt with so elswhere (WGI |
| | | | | | | effects, then go in to regional biophysical effects. Biophysical effects in particular need | |
| | | | | | | more explanation as this is the only palce they are mentioned and readers might not know | |
| | | | | | | what albedo and laternt heat flux are (note I would suggest talk about evaptoranspiration | |
| | | | | | | effects and not mention latent heat fluxas less technical for non-specialist reader, and | |
| | | | | | | effefects precipitation as well as cooling). | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-302 | А | 15 | 14 | 15 | 18 | But it can be shown (see the House et al. paper on type subject) that the absolute global | A - Indeed a good point. We reference this |
| | | | | | | maximum reduction in atmospheric CO2 concentration due to reeforestation lies in the | and thanks for the useful reminder. |
| | | | | | | range of 40 to 70 ppm. This is also consistent with the SRLULC calculations and has not | |
| | | | | | | been challenged. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-303 | А | 15 | 20 | 15 | 23 | Good point! | A - thank you |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-304 | A | 15 | 20 | 15 | 23 | Generic point not specific to biogeochemical cycles. Put up front somewhere or leave out. | A - we have repositioned this text more app |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-305 | А | 15 | 20 | 15 | 23 | Delete this paragraph as it is hand-waving. | R - Paragraph revised, but retained. It point |
| | | | | | | | overlooked nonlinear effects, causing sudde |
| | | | | | | | changes in ecosystem structure. As also stre |
| | | | | | | | articles, there is a need to recognize that no |
| | | | | | | | responses to climate change are a likely res |
| | | | | | | | of the general predominance of the "gradua |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | paradigm. |
| E-4-306 | А | 15 | 25 | 15 | 26 | Put this sentence up front in this section since C is all that is talked about | R - do not agree |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-307 | А | 15 | 26 | 15 | 27 | not just DGVMs | R - the positive feedback from the land bios |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | atmosphere was studied with DGVMs |
| E-4-308 | А | 15 | 28 | 15 | 31 | Schaphaff et al. (2006) present their work as an update of and improvement on Cramer et | R - Thanks for all the arguments, but it is n |
| | | | | | | al. (2001) (Cramer is one of the co-authors), and so should cited in place of Cramer et el. | what the reviewer suggests. We see also no |
| | | | | | | (2001). An enhanced vegetation model (which accounts for lagged changing species | between the two mentioned papers and see |
| | | | | | | composition and climatic and direct CO2 effects) was driven with patterns of climatic | change the citations. |
| | | | | | | change from 5 different AOGCMs, all with the IS92a GHG concentration scenario. The | |
| | | | | | | key results are: the terrestrial biophere shifts from a net sink at present (in all five models) | |
| | | | | | | to a net source in 3 models by 2050 or so, becomes roughly netural in one model, and | |
| | | | | | | remains a net (and rather strong) sink in one model.REFERENCE: Schaphoff et al. 2006. | |
| | | | | | | Terrestrial biosphere carbon storage under alternative climate projections. Climatic | |
| | | | | | | Change 74: 97-122. | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-309 | Α | 15 | 28 | | | "HACM2-SUL Cramer et al." -> a comma is missing. | A - corrected |

| c, and also allow up". It needs a se, but this cussion of this HII,9). |
|---|
| s paper (Ho02ct) |
| |
| propriately |
| nts at the often den and important ressed in the cited on-linear esponse, because al change" |
| |
| osphere into the |
| not quite clear o big conflict e little reason to |
| |

| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| E-4-310 | A | 15 | 30 | 15 | 31 | NEP stands for Net Ecosystem (not Ecosphere) productivity. The TAR also distinguished NEP from NBP, net biome productivity, following Schulze and Heimann. If you like this distinction, be clear about which you mean. | The term "Net ecosphere productivty" was here, accounting for net biospheric product does not per se imply global scale (see Gill Nature, 223: 500-501). Term revised to NBP, net Biome Productiv Schulze and Heimann inasmuch as all exch are considered). But reviewer should also b arguments by Randerson et al., 2002. Ecol. 937-947 on this topic and that whatever on- terms are likely to be misunderstood or som being misused. Thus "Net Ecosphere Produ clear, has no tradition of misuse, and is the attractive. |
| E-4-311 | A | 15 | 30 | 15 | 31 | "climate change impacts on NEP" - ECOSYSTEM not ecosphere. Need to explain mechanisms of this earlier in section as mainly only talked about CO2 fertilisation effects (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A see also E-4-310 |
| E-4-312 | A | 15 | 34 | 15 | 35 | Which trends. Also this seems a ridiculous statement as cant stabilise climate even if cut concentrations to zero due to massive time lags involved. (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | R - we are citing a model simulation that m "ridiculous" assumption, merely to make th CO2 emissions form ecosystems are likely Nonetheless we have revised the text some |
| E-4-313 | А | 15 | 36 | 15 | 36 | increased it compared to what, over what period? (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | TR |
| E-4-314 | А | 15 | 38 | 15 | 38 | does CO2 fertilsitaionreall saturate post-2020, is this just one model result? Is there any evidence that CO2 fertilsiation will "saturate" at any point in the near future? (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | TR and discussion improved |
| E-4-315 | A | 15 | 45 | | | full stop and new sentence after 'feedback)' (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | A- we reworded this sentence |
| E-4-316 | А | 15 | 46 | 15 | 46 | over what period? (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | We provide the time frame (by 2100) |
| E-4-317 | A | 15 | 48 | 15 | 49 | if only half of GCM/scenario results show a net source by 2100, then how can you say in the executive summary that ecosystems will become a net source by 2030. Should state that these are the SRES emissions scnearios. (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A - We have revised our ES |
| E-4-318 | А | 15 | 48 | 15 | 48 | "is predicted BY 2100" (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A - revised |
| E-4-319 | A | 15 | 50 | | | change to 'even for a warming of <2degC by 2100' (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | A - revised |
| E-4-320 | А | 15 | 52 | | | what is LPJ? (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | We name the model now, and refer to the a model |
| E-4-321 | А | 16 | 25 | | | Fig. 4.2: How good is the fit between the CRU climatology and the other two models? (Gregory Masters, CABI) | We refer to the original paper |

| on purpose used |
|-------------------|
| tivity, since NBP |
| lard, 1969. |

tivity (following change processes o be aware of the ol. Appl, 12(4): one chooses, the cometimes even oductivity" is pretty herefore somewhat

t makes this the point that net by in the future. newhat

e authors of the

| E-4-322 | Α | 16 | 36 | 16 | 36 | Fig 4/2: Why are the results from the CRU climatology so different to the claimtaologies | A - the first disagreement is at the beginnin |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|---|
| | | | | | | from the models at two points in the past? What is an "effective CO2 fertilisation"? | century, where probably CRU data are not a |
| | | | | | | | lack of observation stations around the glob updated figure, CRU results are not given b |
| | | | | | | (Joanna Hauss OUEST Haissanity of Dristal) | second disagreement is later but has been re |
| E 4 202 | ٨ | 16 | 20 | 16 | 40 | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-323 | А | 10 | 39 | 16 | 40 | OAGCMs do not include vegeetation, it is the next stage of models first represented by | Text revised |
| | | | | | | Cox et al that do, typically called coupled-carbon cycle models, but anyway it is not necessary to confuse the reader with naming different types of models. It is enoguh to say | |
| | | | | | | "models that explicitly include feedbacks of the biopshere on climate | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E 4 224 | | 16 | 20 | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | A dama |
| E-4-324 | А | 16 | 39 | | | please delete "and modeling" (Tianniana Luca Institute of Tibeten Plateau Personale Chinese Academy of Sciences) | A - done |
| E 4 205 | • | 16 | 40 | 16 | 40 | (Tianxiang Luo, Institute of Tibetan Plateau Research, Chinese Academy of Sciences) | |
| E-4-325 | А | 16 | 42 | 16 | 42 | Instead of beginning the sentence with "Impacts", a more concise formulation would be | A - we reformulate this sentence more conc |
| | | | | | | "Modeled impacts" or "Impacts predicted by these types of models" | |
| E 4 22C | • | 16 | 40 | 16 | 42 | (Heiko Balzter, Centre for Ecology and Hydrology) | |
| E-4-326 | А | 16 | 42 | 16 | 43 | "POTENTIAL impacts include" Note that not all mdoels in most recent | A- revised |
| | | | | | | intercomarisons (C4MIP - not sure of reference but see WGI) project amazon dieback. | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-327 | А | 16 | 45 | 16 | 45 | higher concentration than what? Than without the feedback? | A -revised |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-328 | А | 16 | 48 | 16 | 50 | DGVMs also poor at dealing with boreal disturbances. E.g., I spent a week at PIC once | We now make this point very explicitly |
| | | | | | | seeing if we could get spruce budworm disturbances in a DGVM. The big immediate | |
| | | | | | | problem was that the DGVM had one functional type for boreal conifers. It didn't | |
| | | | | | | distinguish host (spruce & fir) from non-hosts (pine). In addition, stand replacing | |
| | | | | | | disturbances cause important shifts in age structure (references cited above) which you | |
| | | | | | | imply (p14 L51 - p15 L1) are ignored by DGVMs, | |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-329 | А | 16 | | | | F4.2: the caption is unclear. It states that ecosystems become a carbon source with a sink | Rewrote the caption |
| | | | | | | peak ~2030. This does not follow from the graph and the caption should be more clearly | |
| | | | | | | phrased. Something along the lines ecosystems become less of a carbon sink from | |
| | | | | | | around 2030 – from the figure ecosystems only become a source when NCE becomes | |
| | | | | | | positive which isn't until ~2060 | |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-330 | А | 17 | 1 | 17 | 13 | this paragraph should be rewritten. It is confusing and the ideas are not well linked. The | Re-arranged the text to make this more clea |
| | | | | | | last sentence seems to be completely out of context. | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-331 | А | 17 | 1 | 17 | 12 | this paragraph seems a cursory attempt to try and get some marine ecosystems in here. | Re-arranged the text to make this more clea |
| | | | | | | There is more that could be said in a more coherent manner | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, OUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-331 | A | 17 | | 17 | 12 | | Re-arrai |

| ng of the 20th |
|---------------------|
| t reliable due to a |
| bbe; in the |
| before 1950; the |
| reduced in an |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ncisely |
| leisery |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ear |
| |
| |
| ear |
| |
| |
| |

| E-4-332 | A | 17 | 12 | 17 | 13 | this sentence is about terrestrail fluxes wheras the rest of the paragraph is about ocean | Re-arranged the text to make this more clea |
|----------|----|-----|-----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | ecosystems so it does not belong here. Ia m not sure that this results can really be | |
| | | | | | | commented on at all here yet. It is not clear it will scale up at all, or what really impact | |
| | | | | | | wit will ahve on overall carbon balance, a fter all the plants are taking up carbon, even if | |
| | | | | | | they are releasing methane. if their biomass in icnreasing or staying stable there is no net | |
| | | | | | | carbon loss. I think this result, while fascinating in itself, is a red herring in this context. | |
| | | | | | | (Joanna House, QUEST, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-333 | A | 17 | 14 | | | As this section is rather long, a brief summary paragraph of the key points would be useful | Section shortened considerably |
| E-4-555 | A | 1/ | 14 | | | here. There is a summary at the end of Sections 4.4.2 to 4.4.9, and consistency is | Section shortened considerably |
| | | | | | | recommended. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E 4 004 | | 17 | 1.6 | 26 | 7 | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-334 | А | 17 | 16 | 36 | 7 | At appropriate points in Sections 4.4.2 to 4.4.8, an increase in the incidence of diseases | Done |
| | | | | | | should be mentioned, based on Harvell, C.D. et al. 2002. Climate warming and disease | |
| | | | | | | risks for terrestrial and marine biota. Science 296: 2158-2162 | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-335 | А | 17 | 18 | | | The latest assessment of global desertification by the Millenium Ecosystem Assessment | Included |
| | | | | | | (MEA) published in 2005 should be cited, which includes the estimates of global area | |
| | | | | | | affected by desertification/land degradation: 10-20% of world drylands. | |
| | | | | | | (Atsushi Tsunekawa, Arid Land Research Center, Tottori University) | |
| E-4-336 | А | 17 | 21 | | | I guess you wanted to say "1 and 3 inhabitants per km2" | Done |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-337 | А | 17 | 24 | | 29 | please restructure | Done |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-338 | Α | 17 | 25 | | | "Sense of place" -> not clear what you mean. | Done |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-339 | Α | 17 | 35 | | | two "and" | Done |
| 1 1 000 | | 17 | 50 | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-340 | А | 17 | 35 | | | remove 'and' | Done |
| L + 3+0 | 11 | 1/ | 55 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-341 | A | 17 | 35 | | | please delete "and" | Done |
| 12-4-241 | A | 1 / | 55 | | | (Tianxiang Luo, Institute of Tibetan Plateau Research, Chinese Academy of Sciences) | Done |
| E-4-342 | A | 17 | 35 | | | delete "and". | Done |
| E-4-342 | A | 1/ | 55 | | | | Done |
| E 4 242 | • | 17 | 42 | | 10 | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-343 | A | 17 | 43 | | 46 | reads like a list | CLAs to curb over-prunning of the 4.4.2 se |
| | | | | | | | in the end remaining text has no logic. CLA |
| | | | | | | | limitations should be observed by all autho |
| | | | | | | | made according to priorities. Final text imp |
| | | | | | | | accordingly. |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-344 | А | 17 | 44 | 17 | 45 | the statement that deserts might shrink by 60% seems to be at odds with everything else in | Adjusted |
| | | | | | | this paragraph. Or do you mean that deserts (having some veg) are replaced with a | |
| | | | | | | landscape having no vegetation over 60% of their area? | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-345 | А | 17 | 47 | | | "of about half the species" -> replace with "about half of the species". | Done |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |



| E-4-346 | Δ | 17 | 51 | | | what does (mean 5.5 above ambient) mean? | Adjusted |
|---------|----|----|-----|----|----|---|--|
| L-4-940 | Λ | 1/ | 51 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | Aujusicu |
| E-4-347 | A | 18 | 4 | 18 | 5 | It is unclear whether you refer here to migratory birds breeding in the desert or migratory birds passing through desert areas on migration. I think the latter seems more likely, as | Done |
| | | | | | | rainfall is necessary for the production of food surces, such as the berries of Salvadora sp. | |
| | | | | | | bushes in the sahel, which provide very rich food tat migrant passerines use for fattening | |
| | | | | | | prior to crossing the Sahara in spring (Stoate, C. & Moreby, S.J. (1995) Pre-migratory diet | |
| | | | | | | of trans-Saharan migrant passerines in the western Sahel. Bird Study, 42, 101-106.) | |
| | | | | | | (Illume have Griele Dritich Trust for Orrithele av) | |
| E-4-348 | A | 18 | 4 | 18 | 6 | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology)"Desert vulnerable" -> confusing sentence. Rephrase. | rephrased |
| L-+-J+0 | Λ | 10 | ľ | 10 | 0 | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-349 | Α | 18 | 6 | 18 | 7 | "a wide-ranging bird species of the Nama-Karoo desert species" -> redundant. | removed |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-350 | А | 18 | 8 | | | "A2 Simmons et al." -> separate text from bibliographic reference. | Done |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-351 | А | 18 | 10 | | | "scenarios Currie 2001" -> separate text from bibliographic reference. | Done |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-352 | А | 18 | 12 | 18 | 24 | | Done |
| | | | | | | what the paragraph is talking about are the effects of greater dryness. Suggest restructuring | |
| | | | | | | the material so that one paragraph deals with one topic/change only. | |
| E-4-353 | • | 18 | 27 | 18 | 30 | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | Done |
| E-4-333 | А | 10 | 27 | 10 | 50 | Is a repeat of Page 17 Lines 46 to 49. (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | Done |
| E-4-354 | А | 18 | 29 | | | Succulent | R - Reviewer's comment is not understand |
| L + 33+ | 11 | 10 | 27 | | | | reviewer forgot a question mark, the terms |
| | | | | | | | explained in the glossary |
| F 4 255 | | 10 | 21 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-355 | A | 18 | 31 | | | t? (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | Done |
| E-4-356 | A | 18 | 51 | 18 | 52 | potential evapotranspiration does not depend on how the rain falls (or even how much | Adjusted |
| L-4-330 | A | 10 | 51 | 10 | 52 | there is), so delete the 2nd part of the sentence | Aujusteu |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-357 | Α | 19 | 6 | | | "most of which are transient" -> not sure what you mean. | adjusted |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | 5 |
| E-4-358 | А | 19 | 6 | | | "a large investment seed production" -> "in" is missing. | adjusted |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-359 | А | 19 | 7 | | | high tillering ability' What is this? | Removed |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-360 | А | 19 | 9 | | | E.g> example. E.g, means for example | Done |
| E 4 261 | • | 10 | 1.4 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-361 | А | 19 | 14 | | | "Atmospheric dust years" -> it seems out of context. | Adjusted |
| E-4-362 | A | 19 | 23 | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) the severe droughts'. Which severe droughts? | A - Text improved |
| E-4-302 | A | 19 | 23 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| | | | | | | | |



| E-4-363 | A | 19 | 25 | 19 | 26 | The sentence about migrant birds and sahel drought would benefit from a little more detail: The survival of a number of long-distance migrant passerine birds has been shown to be lower under drought conditions in the Sahel (Peach, W., Baillie, S. & Underhill, L. (1991) Survival of British Sedge Warblers Acrocephalus schoenobaenus in relation to west African rainfall. Ibis, 133, 300-305; Baillie, S.R. & Peach, W.J. (1992) Population limitation in Palearctic-African migrant passerines. Ibis, 134, Suppl. 1,120-132; Marchant, J.H. (1992) Recent trends in breeding populations of some common trans-Saharan migrant birds in northern Europe. Ibis, 134, Suppl. 1, S113-S119; Szep, T. (1995) Survival rates of Hungarian sand martins and their relationship with Sahel rainfall. Journal of Applied Statistics, 22, 891-904; Robinson et al 2005 (already in refs)); leading to natural selection | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|----------|
| | | | | | | towards decreased body size in Sand Martins (Jones, G. (1987) Selection against large size in the Sand Martin Riparia riparia during a dramatic population crash. Ibis, 129, 274-280) | |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-364 | A | 19 | 31 | 19 | 33 | The sentence is unclear: "Taking advantage of" (Tianxiang Luo, Institute of Tibetan Plateau Research, Chinese Academy of Sciences) | Done |
| E-4-365 | A | 19 | 31 | 19 | 33 | Sentence lacks clarity. Suggested alternative - Advantage could be taken, for example, of the wildlife that will be favoured under climate change, such as increased reptile and amphibian richness, to promote eco-tourism, (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | Done |
| E-4-366 | А | 19 | 31 | 19 | 45 | Rewrite all this part. It is confusing and the ideas are not well linked. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | Done |
| E-4-367 | А | 19 | 31 | 19 | 33 | improper sentence (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | Fixed |
| E-4-368 | A | 19 | 31 | | | Statement on eco-tourism from increased reptiles and amphibians is unclear; amphibians are declining worldwide (Dena MacMynowski, Stanford University) | Fixed |
| E-4-369 | А | 19 | 31 | | 33 | doesn't make sense (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | Fixed |
| E-4-370 | A | 19 | 33 | 19 | 36 | I don't understand what these eco-tourism opportunites are - they sound a bit far-fetched given the problems posed in the second sentence - is the latter sentence really wortht including - of course the activities won't occur where conditions make them impractical! (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | Adjusted |
| E-4-371 | А | 19 | 36 | 19 | 37 | improper sentence (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | Fixed |
| E-4-372 | A | 19 | 39 | 19 | 39 | With respect to th adaptation options for migratory birds that cross deserts, Robinson et al (2005) notes that it is important to maintain a coherent network of stop-over sites that such migrants can use to "refuel", as well as reducing other anthropogenic stresses on critical habitats. (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-373 | А | 19 | 39 | 19 | 40 | state in plain, jargon-free langauge, what you are trying to say (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | Adjusted |
| E-4-374 | A | 19 | 40 | 19 | 40 | What is "autonomous adaptation" - explian please! (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | Adjusted |
| E-4-375 | Α | 19 | 41 | _ | | current> currently | Fixed |



| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
|-------------------------|----|----|-----|----------|----------|--|--|
| E-4-376 | Α | 19 | 42 | 19 | 43 | I don't understand how " leaving deserts as they are" can be described as an adaptation | Fixed |
| | | | | | | measure? | |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-377 | А | 19 | 42 | | | what on earth does "cost-effective" mean in this context? | Adjusted |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-378 | А | 19 | 42 | | | there> they | Done |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-379 | А | 20 | 3 | | | E.g> example. E.g, means for example | Done |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-380 | А | 20 | 7 | | 16 | first 2 bullets don't refer to a T change. Please include | TR - Was only prepared for internal use, i.e |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | Table 4.1 |
| E-4-381 | А | 20 | 8 | | | change 19.2% to (20%) [greater precision is not justified] | TR - Was only prepared for internal use, i.e |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | Table 4.1 |
| E-4-382 | А | 20 | 11 | | | change 51% to "about 50" | TR - Was only prepared for internal use, i.e |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | Table 4.1 |
| E-4-383 | А | 20 | 11 | | | Bullet point on single bird species (Wheatear) is out of context with larger-scale summary | TR - Was only prepared for internal use, i.e |
| | | | | | | (Dena MacMynowski, Stanford University) | Table 4.1 |
| E-4-384 | А | 20 | 12 | | | insert "scenario" after "A2" | TR - Was only prepared for internal use, i.e |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | Table 4.1 |
| E-4-385 | A | 20 | 21 | | 39 | reads like a list | agree - text revised |
| T 1 0 0 f | | | | <u> </u> | <u> </u> | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-386 | A | 20 | 28 | | | "(Hassan et al., 2005)" -> move this reference to the end of the sentence/paragraph. | agree - text revised |
| T | | 20 | 20 | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-387 | A | 20 | 30 | | | there is a missing bracket after "wild foods". | agree - text revised |
| F 1 2 0 0 | | 20 | 4.1 | • | 4.5 | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-388 | A | 20 | 41 | 20 | 47 | You must include a reference to Shaw et al 2002 on the Jasper Ridge experiment, where | agree - reference added with linked text |
| | | | | | | they actually did th emultifactor experiments with water, CO2, temperature and Nitrogen | |
| | | | | | | and, at least for the one year of data published in Science showed strong and unpredictable interactions on NPP. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-389 | A | 20 | 45 | <u> </u> | | (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) ewaht are treatments? | agree - text revised |
| L-4-309 | A | 20 | 43 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-390 | A | 20 | 49 | 21 | 22 | I think authors should try to summarize this paragraph highlighting global trends. | agree - text consolidated |
| E-4-390 | А | 20 | 49 | 21 | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | agree - text consolidated |
| E-4-391 | A | 20 | 51 | | | 5x -> five times | agree - done |
| | 11 | 20 | 51 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-392 | A | 20 | 51 | | | "5x as much" -> "5 times more". | agree - done |
| | 1 | 20 | 51 | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-393 | A | 20 | 52 | 21 | 1 | "A European impacts" -> I would remove this information, since it only adds confusion | agree - text moved to more appropriate para |
| | | | | | - | (a direct effect of the rise in temperature might be mixed up with drier conditions). | of rivers |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-394 | Α | 21 | 14 | | | what is MAR? | Mean annual Rainfall - glossar |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | 0 |



| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| E-4-405 | Α | 22 | 4 | 22 | 5 | "but CO2 doubles" -> rephrase. | agree - revised |
| | | 22 | 5 | 22 | 5 | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-404 | A | 22 | 3 | 22 | 5 | garbled sentence | agree - revised |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| L-+-+0J | Α | 22 | 5 | 22 | 5 | sequestraton, and increases of 54% in net fixation are expected if CO2 doubles. | |
| E-4-403 | A | 22 | 3 | 22 | 5 | Not make complete sense. Suggested alternative - It is likely that temmperate grassland | agree - revised |
| | | | | | | (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) | |
| | | | | | | and, at least for the one year of data published in Science showed strong and unpredictable interactions on NPP. | |
| | | | | | | they actually did the multifactor experiments with water, CO2, temperature and Nitrogen and at least for the one year of data published in Science showed strong and uppredictable | |
| E-4-402 | А | 22 | 3 | 22 | 16 | You must include a reference to Shaw et al 2002 on the Jasper Ridge experiment, where | agree- done, reference cited |
| E 4 400 | | 22 | 2 | 22 | 16 | (Jack Morgan, USDA ARS Rangeland Resources Research) | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | atmospheric CO2. Plant and Soil. 254, pp. 291-303. | |
| | | | | | | and A.R. Mosier. 2003. Partitioning evapotranspiration fluxes from a Colorado grassland using stable isotopes: Seasonal variations and ecosystem implications of elevated | |
| | | | | | | Ferretti paper is: Ferretti, D.F., E. Pendall, J.A. Morgan, J.A. Nelson, D. LeCAin, and A.B. Mosier 2003 Partitioning evenetronspiration fluxes from a Colorado grassland | |
| | | | | | | that the authors thought interesting (partitioning E and T from ET?), the full citation of the | |
| | | | | | | responses of this grassland. Nevertheless, if there was another aspect of the Feretti work | |
| | | | | | | the Nelson et al. one is a better paper for describing the water relations aspects of the CO2 | |
| | | | | | | Plant and Soil, 259, pp. 169-179.I was involved in both of the above projects, and | |
| | | | | | | plant water relations in a long-term field study in semi-arid shortgrass steppe of Colorado. | |
| | | | | | | Milchunas, and W.A. Parton. 2004. Elevated CO2 increases soil moisture and enhances | |
| | | | | | | CO2. That citation is: Nelson, J.A., J.A. Morgan, D.R. LeCain, A.R. Mosier, D.G. | |
| | | | | | | better article which fully describes the soil water responses of the shortgrass steppe to | |
| E-4-401 | А | 21 | 44 | 21 | 44 | The text references an abstract of Feretti et al. 2001. I recommend that be replaced with a | agree - done, reference cited |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-400 | Α | 21 | 39 | | | remove [] | agree- done |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| 2.000 | | | | | | reference may be useful: Leakey et al. (2006), Plant Physiology vol. 140, pp. 779-790. | ingere wone, and reference ened |
| E-4-399 | A | 21 | 39 | 21 | 49 | Reorganize. Ideas are not well linked. Main trends are not highlighted. The following | agree - done, and reference cited |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-398 | A | 21 | 30 | 21 | 38 | this statement is too vague (give numbers!) and it cannot be related to the statements before and after | agree - text deleted |
| E-4-398 | Δ | 21 | 36 | 21 | 38 | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) this statement is too yaque (give numbers!) and it cannot be related to the statements | agree text deleted |
| | | | | | | (Lours Llorens Guesch, University of Circus) | |
| E-4-397 | А | 21 | 32 | 21 | 34 | "Drying (Thomas et al., 2005)" -> out of context. It could be moved to section 4.4.2. | agree - done |
| - | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-396 | А | 21 | 24 | 21 | 32 | this paragraph should also be rewritten in order to organize and link the ideas better. | agree - done |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| | | | | | | papers in GCB 2004). | wrt to C3 and C4 plants |
| | | | | | | effectiveness of C3 plants. There is support for this from an analysis of palaeodata (two | chapeau sentence indicating these effects a |
| | | | | | | might be partly responsible for woody thickening, by increasing the competitive | CO2 fertilization - this is now made more of |
| E-4-395 | A | 21 | 24 | 21 | 24 | This sems inconsistent with the notion (mentioned elsewhere in the text) that CO2 rise | agree - we refer here to independent effetce |



| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
|----------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| E-4-407 | А | 22 | 13 | 22 | 16 | is such fire exclusion at all realistic? | agree - revised by adding "albeit technicall |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-408 | А | 22 | 27 | | 28 | what is canopy closure? | agree- deleted |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-409 | А | 22 | 30 | 22 | 40 | Reorganize. Ideas are not well linked. Main trends are not highlighted. | agree- revised |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-410 | А | 22 | 30 | | 31 | what is CO2 fumigation? | agree - changed to "enrichment" |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-411 | А | 22 | 31 | | | "muted impacts" is too vague. Does it increase or decrease? | agree - now "limited impacts" |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-412 | A | 22 | 32 | | | I suspect that the word "other" is needed after "of" | agree - revised |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-413 | A | 22 | 35 | 22 | 37 | This statement is wrong, as shown by the analysis of Knorr et al. | agree - revised and new literature cited |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-414 | А | 22 | 39 | | | funding? | agree - deleted |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-415 | А | 22 | 42 | 22 | 51 | With respect to savanna fauna, I think it would be worth saying: As the migrations of large | agree - Thirgood now cited, some reference |
| | | | | | | herbivores track seasonal changes in vegetation, climate change has the potential to alter | of date, but the idea is now reflected |
| | | | | | | migratory routes (and timings), which may increase conflicts with humans, particularly in | |
| | | | | | | areas where rainfall is low (Thirgood, S., et al. (2004) Can parks protect migratory | |
| | | | | | | ungulates? The case of the Serengeti wildebeest. Animal Conservation 7: 113-120). Land- | |
| | | | | | | use patterns in Africa can prevent animals adapting their migratory routes, for example, | |
| | | | | | | park boundary fences have been demonstrated to disrupt migratory journeys, leading to a | |
| | | | | | | population decline in Wildebeest (Whyte I.J. & Joubert S.C.J. (1988) Blue wildebeest | |
| | | | | | | population trends in the Kruger National Park and the effect of fencing. South African | |
| | | | | | | Journal of Wildlife Research 18: 78-87). Changed migratory routes may also have effects | |
| | | | | | | throughout the ecosystem (Fryxell, J.M. & Sinclair, A.R.E. (1988) Causes and | |
| | | | | | | consequences of migration by large herbivores. Trends in Ecology and Evolution 3, 237- | |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-416 | A | 22 | 42 | 22 | 51 | Reorganize the ideas to highlight main trends. | agree - done |
| 12-4-410 | A | | 42 | | 51 | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | agree - done |
| E-4-417 | A | 22 | 42 | 22 | 51 | It might be worth adding that an experimental warming combined with rainfall | Too detailed, old references |
| E-4-41/ | A | 22 | 42 | | 51 | manipulations of a temperate grassland in the UK led to significant shifts in the | 100 detailed, old references |
| | | | | | | invertebrate community, including species composition, dynamics and phenology (Masters | |
| | | | | | | et al 1998; Masters & Brown 2001). References: Masters, G.J., Brown, V.K., Clarke, I.P., | |
| | | | | | | Whittaker, J.B. & Hollier, J.A. (1998) Direct and indirect effects of climate change on | , |
| | | | | | | insect herbivores: Auchenorrhyncha (Homoptera). Ecological Entomology, 23, 45-52. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | Masters, G.J. & Brown, V.K. (2001) Effects of Experimental Manipulation of Climate on | |
| | | | | | | Calcareous Grassland Plants and Invertebrates. In: Impacts of Climate Change on | |
| | | | | | | Wildlife, eds. R.E. Green, M. Harley, M. Spalding & C. Zöckler, RSPB publication on | |
| | | | | | | behalf of EN, WWF-UK, UNEP WCMC & RSPB, pp. 57-59. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | |
| E-4-418 | A | 23 | 1 | | | What does this statement mean? | agree - section removed to 4.6 |



| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|-------------------------------------|
| E-4-419 | А | 23 | 1 | | | is this all that can be written about adaptation in grasslands i.e., nothing? Please complete | agree - section removed to 4.6 |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-420 | А | 23 | 1 | | | Adaptation costs and opportunities are to an (large) extent ecosystem specific. In this case | agree - section removed to 4.6 |
| | | | | | | there are issues to do with possible loss of large mammalian species, especially those | |
| | | | | | | important to tourism and the need for a better, more connected reserve network. | |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-421 | А | 23 | 18 | | 24 | state T change | agree- in table 4.2 |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-422 | А | 24 | 1 | 24 | 52 | Care is required here since extinction occurs at a range of scales (local, regional - | agree |
| | | | | | | everywhere). Local extinctions may be reversible since there could be refugia from which | |
| | | | | | | recolonisation can take place. Organisms with limited distributions (particularly endemics) | |
| | | | | | | are most vlunerable to total extinction. | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-423 | А | 24 | 2 | | | what is GMT? | global mean temperature |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-424 | А | 24 | 4 | | | insert "hypothetical" or "hypothetical and uncertain" before "CO2" | agree - done |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-425 | А | 24 | 6 | | | here Mediterranean Basin has a B, other mentions have b. Please be consistent throughout | agree |
| | | | | | | section | |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-426 | А | 24 | 7 | | | "high rates of vegetation migration rates" -> Redundant. | agree- corrected |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-427 | А | 24 | 9 | | | specifiy whether the warming talked about is local or global mean, and the period to which | agree- corrected |
| | | | | | | it is relative | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-428 | А | 24 | 13 | | | what are fire escapes? | see next comment |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-429 | А | 24 | 13 | | | should not "escapes" be "episodes" or "events"? | agree - we refer to wildfire events |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-430 | А | 24 | 19 | | 22 | is growing season just determined by temperature? What about precip | text deleted |
| | | | | | | changes/requirements? Will the growing season split due to too litte precip and too high | |
| | | | | | | temperatures? | |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |



| E-4-431 | А | 24 | 21 | 24 | 22 | This is not precise. Researchers working at the Spanish site suggested a possible change in | text deleted |
|------------|---|-----|-----|-----|----|---|----------------------------------|
| | | | | | | the species relative dominance of this community as a result of warmer conditions, but | |
| | | | | | | they did not demonstrate this shift. The main results suggesting this change were: a | |
| | | | | | | differential effect of warming on the growth of the two dominant species, a decrease in | |
| | | | | | | seedling diversity and a shift in the species composition of seedling recruitment. You can | |
| | | | | | | find this results in: * Llorens et al. (2004). Annals of Botany, 94 (6): 843-853 / * Lloret et | |
| | | | | | | al. (2004). Global Change Biology, 10: 248-258 / * Peñuelas et al. (2004). Ecosystems, 7: | |
| | | | | | | 598-612. Other results suggesting that species composition of this Mediterranean | |
| | | | | | | shrubland may change as a consequence of warming are published in: * Llorens L., J. | |
| | | | | | | Peñuelas (2005). International Journal of Plant Sciences, 166 (2): 235-245. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-432 | А | 24 | 29 | 24 | 31 | how can it be said that the Mediterranean vegetation experienced full recovery by 2004, | agree - we now ad "from drought" |
| | | | | | | when large areas burned in 2003? | |
| F 4 400 | | 2.1 | 01 | 2.1 | 01 | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-433 | А | 24 | 31 | 24 | 31 | Add finding by Körner et al, 2005b, that Eastern Mediterranean forest showed dieback due | agree - now cited |
| | | | | | | to severe droughts in recent years. (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) | |
| E-4-434 | A | 24 | 33 | 24 | 36 | too vague. Specify the precipitation/temperature change combinations that give rise to this | agree text now more explicit |
| C-4-434 | A | 24 | 55 | 24 | 50 | favourable result, and whether they actually occur in any AOGCMs (the AOGCMs | agree - text now more explicit |
| | | | | | | consistently simulate reduced summer rainfall in the Mediterranean region combined with | |
| | | | | | | warming - the Mediterranean is one of the few regions in the world where there is such | |
| | | | | | | consistency). I also suggest combining this paragraph with page 23, lines 50-51. | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-435 | А | 24 | 38 | | | I would avoid use of the word "marginal", since it often means quite different things to | agree - changed to "limited" |
| | | | | | | economists and non-economists (and here, I think it is meant in the non-economist sense) | |
| | | | | | | | |
| F. 4. 49.4 | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-436 | А | 24 | 43 | | | move "(Borghetti et al., 1998)" to the end of the sentence. | agree - done |
| E 4 427 | • | 24 | 4.4 | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-437 | А | 24 | 44 | | | change "which" to "and" | agree- done |
| E 4 429 | A | 24 | 48 | 24 | 50 | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | agence agenceted |
| E-4-438 | A | 24 | 40 | 24 | 50 | it seems that authors state that the flowering phenology of these Mediterranean shrub species was reduced as a result of drier conditions. Taking into account that the word | agree - corrected |
| | | | | | | "phenology" refers to the seasonal timing of life-cycle events, it has no sense to say that | |
| | | | | | | flowering phenology was reduced. To be precise, authors of the quoted study found that | |
| | | | | | | drier conditions altered (mostly delayed, not reduced) the flowering phenology of these | |
| | | | | | | shrubs. They also found that functional flower production was reduced as a consequence | |
| | | | | | | of drier conditions. | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-439 | Α | 24 | 49 | 24 | 50 | Not clear what affected flowering phenology (certainly not experimental drying as implied | see previous comment |
| | | | | | | by the sentence) or how it was affected, | - |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-440 | А | 25 | 4 | 25 | 5 | persistence and species richness and led to range reductions | disagree - sentence reworded |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |



| E-4-441 | Α | 25 | 4 | 25 | 5 | "reduced range reductions" - > redundant. | agree - corrected |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|---|
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-442 | A | 25 | 19 | | | "threaten substantial species range reductions" -> rephrase. | agree - corrected |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-443 | A | 25 | 20 | | | adaptation which are unlikely to be realized. | agree - corrected |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-444 | А | 25 | 27 | | | "in excess of about 2°C" -> I would remove "about". | text deleted, results summarized in table 4.2 |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-445 | А | 25 | 29 | | | change "reduced" to "decreased" | text deleted, results summarized in table 4.2 |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-446 | А | 25 | 30 | 25 | 31 | "high rates of vegetation migration rates" -> redundant. | agree - corrected |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-447 | А | 25 | 30 | | | remove 'n' and add dT | TR |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-448 | А | 25 | 33 | | 34 | add T change | TR |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-449 | А | 25 | 33 | | | "escapes" should be "episodes" | agree -corrected to "events" |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-450 | А | 25 | 36 | | | [for DGVM section ?? | deleted |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-451 | А | 25 | 40 | 25 | 40 | Some of the sections end with a short summary of the key findings in the section. This is a | agree - now done for all sections ("key vulnerabilities" |
| | | | | | | good idea but is not provided for 4.4.4 and should be included. | |
| | | | | | | (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) | |
| E-4-452 | А | 25 | 42 | 29 | 8 | several key works or impacts are not cited in this section, in particular: Cox et al. (2000, | R - We cite these papers in several other sections of our |
| | | | | | | 2004) on the Amazon rainforest being replaced with grassland in the HadCM3 model by | chapter. To avoid redundancy this section does not repeat |
| | | | | | | the time global mean warming reaches 3 K if the mean climate becomes more El Nino- | those arguments. We improved text by crossreferencing |
| | | | | | | like; the greater susceptibility of disturbed tropical forests to climatic change (Laurance | better those other sections. |
| | | | | | | and Williamson, 2001); drought stress in Alaska (D'Arrigo et al., 2004); and the current | |
| | | | | | | Western Pine Beetle outbreak (I have no references, but have seen it myself!). | |
| | | | | | | REFERENCES: Cox, P.M., Betts, R.A., Jones, C.D., Spall, S.A. and Totterdell, I.J.: 2000, | |
| | | | | | | 'Acceleration of global warming due to carbon-cycle feedbacks in a coupled climate | |
| | | | | | | model', Nature 408, 184-187. | |
| | | | | | | Cox, P.M., Betts, R.A., Collins, M., Harris, P.P., Huntingford, C. and Jones, C.D.: 2004, | |
| | | | | | | 'Amazonian forest dieback under climate-carbon cycle projections for the 21st century', | |
| | | | | | | Theor. Appl.Climat. 78, 137-156. | |
| | | | | | | D'Arrigo, R.D. et al. Glob Biogeochem. CYcles 18, GB3021; Laurance and Williamson, | |
| | | | | | | 2001. Conservation Biology 15: 1529-1535. | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| | | | | | | (Damy Harvey, Dept of Geography, Oniversity of Totolito) | |

| E-4-453 | Α | 25 | 42 | 32 | 18 | Throughout Sections 4.4.5 and 4.4.6, Camill and Clark (2000) is continuously referred to | A Thanks for the reference Stu14. Text imp |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| | | | | | | when discussing processes in Tundra ecosystems. The research in this paper was carried | accordingly |
| | | | | | | out by Phil Camill as part of his dissertation research in boreal peatlands that were not in | |
| | | | | | | the tundra-taiga transition zone, but in the peatland-grassland-forest transition zone. I do | |
| | | | | | | not understand the use of this reference. Also, I found it odd that you did not discuss the | |
| | | | | | | findings of Sturm et al. (2001), who present convincing evidence of widespread shrub | |
| | | | | | | expansion in tundra over the past half century. | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-454 | А | 25 | 44 | | | "densely treed" -> rephrase | A |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-455 | А | 25 | 46 | 25 | 49 | The description of forest climates is inappropriatly referred to as "benign". This is not | A |
| | | | | | | appropriate for alpine and boreal forests where growth conditions are harsh. Forest grow | |
| | | | | | | where the water balance is appropriate. | |
| | | | | | | (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | |
| E-4-456 | А | 25 | 46 | 25 | 47 | As noted in my previous review, there are many regions containing boreal forest that | A - That is all correct. Text was improved t |
| | | | | | | receive less than 300 mm of precipitation. Also, should you use precipitation rather than | situation in colder areas, where PET as wel |
| | | | | | | rainfall here? | lower and thus less precip. Is needed, into a |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-457 | Α | 25 | 46 | | | Forests require begining environmental conditions (summer T above 12 °C)? In many | A - Text improved to clarify that this rule is |
| | | | | | | references can be find that mean long term temperature limit for forest is T above 10 °C in | on the entire globe |
| | | | | | | the warmest month of the year (9 °C in central Asia and 11 °C in the cloudy polar regions) | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Milan Lapin, Faculty of Mathematics, Physics and Informatics, Comenius University) | |
| E-4-458 | А | 25 | 47 | 25 | 51 | "This purposes" -> This sentence is too long. | R partly - The actual sentence is not particu |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | Omitting the references would not sufficier |
| | | | | | | | the argument. Thus sequence was switched |
| | | | | | | | long paranthesis towards the end. Cf. E-4-4 |
| E-4-459 | A | 25 | 49 | | | insert () around Hassan et al 2005 | A |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-460 | A | 25 | 51 | 26 | 2 | It is not obvious what the figure of 70.2 Pg in line 52 actually is - I assume it is the total | A |
| | | | | | | carbon stored in boreal vegetation, but this should be explicitly stated. Particularly because | |
| | | | | | | it could be confused with the figure of 1640 PgC in line 1 of the following page. Also use | |
| | | | | | | the same units consistently (Pg or PgC). What does the 30% in line 52 indicate? If it is the | |
| | | | | | | percentage of the boreal vegetation carbon mass in relation to the total global vegetation carbonmass, this should be stated. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E 4 461 | A | 25 | 52 | | | (Heiko Balzter, Centre for Ecology and Hydrology) | A - TR |
| E-4-461 | A | 25 | 52 | | | Why is Smith et al. (2004) used here? Smith's study addressed boreal peatlands, not forests. | A - IK |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-462 | A | 25 | 52 | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) the 30% is not clear | A |
| L+02 | Π | 25 | 52 | | | (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | |
| E-4-463 | A | 25 | 52 | | | I would talk about northern circumpolar boreal forests in a different sentence, since it is | A - TR |
| E-4-463 | 1 | 23 | 52 | | | difficult to interpret the information in brackets before having said that you are talking | |
| | | | | | | | |

| nproved |
|--------------------|
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| to better take |
| ell as AET are |
| account. |
| account. |
| |
| |
| is not applicable |
| is not applicable |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ularly long |
| cularly long. |
| ently substantiate |
| d to move the |
| -459A |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|---|
| E-4-464 | A | 25 | | 34 | | The ecosystem split among Tundra & arctic ecosystems; Mountains and grasslands appear slightly unfortunate because large shrubland and moorland areas in northern scandinavian, NW Europe and upland UK is not represented despite potential large effects predicted and already observed here - this also means that massive scientific research conducted at Abisko in Sweden, Zackenberg in Greenland, Wales and Scotland in UK are not represented at all. To me this appears a major flaw | reference" and we have followed those guid |
| | | | | | | (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) | |
| E-4-465 | A | 26 | 15 | 26 | 15 | by 'were' do you mean to imply this is no longer the case? (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | A - changed tense |
| E-4-466 | A | 26 | 20 | 26 | 30 | Literature cited here does not include Asian studies. I recommend to refer to Matsui et al. (2004) because this paper predicts the change of the suitable habitat for Fagus crenata forests under warming climate scenario and assesses the vulnerability by model analysis with high spatial resolution. F. crenata is the dominant tree species in the cool-temperate zone in Japan. The area of suitable habitat of F. crenata forests is projected to decline to 10 % of the current area. The pdf file of the paper can be downlowd from and http://cse.ffpri.affrc.go.jp/ntanaka/2004JVSMatsui_Vulnerability.pdf. (Nobuyuki Tanaka, Forestry and Forest Products Research Institute (FFPRI)) | A partly - It does, e.g. Xu and Yan, 2001 ar list was made as comprehensively as possib entire globe. Moreover, several studies are for the reference. |
| E-4-467 | А | 26 | 21 | | | what are VC 1-3? VC not mentioned in F4.4 (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | A - text improved |
| E-4-468 | A | 26 | 21 | | | remove 'refs at end of sentence' (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | LA - Do not understand comment, since the 'refs' at end of sentence ??? |
| E-4-469 | А | 26 | 23 | 26 | 30 | Shorten - I don't think all these refs are needed to make the point. (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | LA - Yes, but much progress has been mad since TAR |
| E-4-470 | А | 26 | 30 | 26 | 34 | sentence is too long - break up into distinct ideas (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | А |
| E-4-471 | A | 26 | 34 | 26 | 39 | Add also potential for leaching of nitrogen when climate change (warming) interact with high N status and plant uptake cannot accumulate the additional nitrogen as demonstarted by Wright et al., 1998a, b (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) | A text removed, albeit reference not cited, s |
| E-4-472 | A | 26 | 42 | | | Similar results are stated also for Slovakia in: Balajka, J, Lapin, M., Mindas J., Princova, H., Stastny P., Szamesova, J., Thalmainerova D. (2005): The 4th Slovak National Communication on Climate Change, Slovak Ministry of the Environment, Bratislava 2005. 138 pp., http://unfccc.int/resource/docs/natc/slknc4.pdf (Milan Lapin, Faculty of Mathematics, Physics and Informatics, Comenius University) | R - Thanks for the reference, but the list ne comprehensive. It only tried to cover major globe. |
| E-4-473 | A | 26 | 44 | | | "in future climate change" -> I would change it to "in future" or "under future climate change". | А |
| E-4-474 | A | 26 | 49 | 26 | 52 | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona)Ideal conditions for many forest insects (Fleming 2000). | A - but text not changed to not make senter complicated. Forest insects are discussed la |

| 'terms of idelines. other research, but n that and ich we can do. ave almost 3000 a base used for |
|---|
| |
| and the reference ible, covering the e global. Thanks |
| |
| nere is nowhere |
| de in this field |
| |
| since pre-TAR |
| eeds not be that or regions of the |
| |
| ences even more later. |

| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|---|
| E-4-475 | А | 27 | 1 | 27 | 6 | The above would also seem to constitute another example of a substantive biotic feedback | А |
| | | | | | | but I think you already have more than enough refs to make this point. | |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-476 | А | 27 | 1 | | | forst> forest | А |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-477 | А | 27 | 6 | | | Similar results are stated also in: Balajka, J, Lapin, M., Mindas J., Princova, H., Stastny P., | LA - Thanks for the reference |
| | | | | | | Szamesova, J., Thalmainerova D. (2005): The 4th Slovak National Communication on | |
| | | | | | | Climate Change, Slovak Ministry of the Environment, Bratislava 2005, 138 pp., | |
| | | | | | | http://unfccc.int/resource/docs/natc/slknc4.pdf | |
| | | | | | | (Milan Lapin, Faculty of Mathematics, Physics and Informatics, Comenius University) | |
| E-4-478 | А | 27 | 8 | 27 | 14 | Work of Hogg et al (Can. J. For. Res.2005; 35(3): 610-622) shows the strong relationship | A - Thanks for the reference |
| | | | | | | of productivity to drought in boreal aspen forests in Canada. | |
| | | | | | | (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | |
| E-4-479 | А | 27 | 10 | 27 | 14 | The sentence can be misunderstood in the sense that forests at high elevation sites had to | А |
| | | | | | | recover from enhanced growth in 2003. It needs to be split in two parts - the recovery from | |
| | | | | | | the 2003 heatwave refers to an earlier sentence (line 9-10) stating increased mortality as an | |
| | | | | | | impact. | |
| | | | | | | (Heiko Balzter, Centre for Ecology and Hydrology) | |
| E-4-480 | А | 27 | 12 | | | contradicts page 24, line 30 | A - Text in Box 4.1 modified |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-481 | А | 27 | 16 | 27 | 32 | May be interesting to add the owrk of Fleming et al (Climatic Change 2002; 55(1/2): 251- | А |
| | | | | | | 272) on the interaction between fire and insect infestation | |
| | | | | | | (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | |
| E-4-482 | А | 27 | 16 | | 32 | pests - also increased risk of second generation swarming (bark beetle in Sweden - | А |
| | | | | | | Schylter et al 2006: Assessment of the impacts of cliamte change and weather extremes on | |
| | | | | | | boreal forests in northern Europe, focusing on Norway spruce, Climate Research 31: 75- | |
| | | | | | | 84) | |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-483 | А | 27 | 16 | | | I think it would be better to mention first "insects" and second "fire", since this is the | R - There is some merit to this argument. H |
| | | | | | | order you follow later. | the more obvious one and insects are not ev |
| | | | | | | | globe that important a consequence from dr |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-484 | А | 27 | 18 | 27 | 18 | Not sure this ref is correct here? | R - The reference is correctly cited and that |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | times larger) is from the cited article |
| E-4-485 | A | 27 | 36 | 27 | 37 | This climate change induced stress on forests can be further specified* as either/both slow | A |
| | | | | | | changes of mean conditions or/and more extreme events (preconditioning extremes) that | |
| | | | | | | do not cause a disturbance as such, but rather changes the tree's health status thus lowering | |
| | | | | | | the resistance to subsequent disturbances. | |
| | | | | | | * Schlyter, P., Stjernquist, I., Nilsson, C., Jönsson, A.M. & Bärring, L., 2006: Assessment | |
| | | | | | | of extreme weather impacts on boreal forests. Clim. Res., 31, 75-84. | |
| | | | | | | (Lars Bärring, Lund University /// SMHI) | |
| E-4-486 | A | 27 | 36 | 27 | 36 | CC may also exacerbate interactions between disturbances (Fleming et al.2002 ~ see | A |
| L-4-400 | Α | 27 | 50 | 27 | 50 | The may also exacerbate interactions between disturbances (Frenning et al.2002 ~ see | 11 |

| However fire is |
|-------------------|
| However, fire is |
| everywhere on the |
| drought |
| nought |
| |
| at statement (50 |
| at statement (50 |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| E-4-487 | А | 27 | 36 | 27 | 40 | "but climate (Peltola et al. 1999)" -> I would remove this part from here, since it seems | LA - Comment is not clear, since there is n |
| | | | | | | out of context and only adds confusion. | climate (Peltoal et al. 1999)". Text befor |
| | | | | | | | Peltola et al., 1999 was improved. |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-488 | А | 27 | 46 | | | remove 'in' after 'including' | A |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-489 | А | 27 | 49 | 27 | 52 | I am not sure what the theme of this sentence is, nor why is it included in this section. If | A - TR |
| | | | | | | this sentence deals with tundra, then why is it not in section 4.4.6? While fires do occur in | |
| | | | | | | tundra, they are not as widespread as in boreal forests, and very few studies have been | |
| | | | | | | done on this topic, none of which are referenced in this sentence. Note that Camill and | |
| | | | | | | Clark (2000) deal with permafrosted peatlands, not tundra. Harden et al. (2000) deal with | |
| | | | | | | burning of organic soils in forests, and does not deal with frozen soils. I think a more | |
| | | | | | | authoritative paper on the topic of increased emissions of CO2 and methane from frozen | |
| | | | | | | soils is Zimov et al. (2006). | |
| | | | | | | Zimov, S.A., E.A.G. Schuur, and F.S. Chapin III, Permafrost and the global carbon | |
| | | | | | | budget, Science, 312, 1612-1613, 2006. | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-490 | А | 28 | 2 | 28 | 22 | This paragraph overlooks an important process that is likely to be important in transitions | A - Fully agree with the sentiment and the r |
| | | | | | | from tundra to boreal forest – disturbance from fire. One of the factors that regulates the | However, references are old (La020, Sirois |
| | | | | | | invasion of tree species into areas dominated by tundra is the presences of deep organic | normally not used in our assessment. Moreo |
| | | | | | | layers. Field and modeling studies have shown that tundra sites that experienced fire were | tight page limitations. Sentence added, but |
| | | | | | | more likely to be invaded by trees than sites that were undisturbed (see, e.g., Landhausser | removed during shortening process again. |
| | | | | | | and Wein 1993; Sirois et al. 1994). | |
| | | | | | | Landhaeusser, S.M., and R.W. Wein, Postfire vegetation recovery and tree establishment | |
| | | | | | | at the Arctic treeline: climactic - change - vegetation - response hypothesis, Journal of | |
| | | | | | | Ecology, 81, 665-672, 1993. | |
| | | | | | | Sirois, L., G.B. Bonan, and H.H. Shugart, Development of a simulation-model of the | |
| | | | | | | forest tundra transition zone of northeastern Canada, Can. J. For. Res., 24, 697-706, 1994. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Eric Kasischke, University of Maryland) | |
| E-4-491 | А | 28 | 2 | 28 | 22 | This is a highly selective analysis of the literature on migration rates. The 2 km/yr | A - Text needed considerably improvement |
| | | | | | | maximum figure for spruce has long since been discredited this estimate was inflated by | |
| | | | | | | the use of uncalibrated 14C dates. On the other hand, the notion that "inferred estimates | |
| | | | | | | from pollen have over-estimated dispersal rates" is far from universally accepted and in | |
| | | | | | | any case cannot apply to colonization of deglaciated ground, where cryptic refugia | |
| | | | | | | certainly did not exist. A plethora of papers is cited here but key papers are missing. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-492 | А | 28 | 6 | 28 | 8 | the information in brackets is quite difficult to understand. | LA - There are no brackets used in those lin |
| | | | | | | | the reviewer means parantheses. Improved |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | punctuations marks. |
| E-4-493 | А | 28 | 11 | | | what does 150-250 yr mean nere? | A |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-494 | A | 28 | 11 | | | "150-250 yr" -> do you mean 150-250 m/yr? | A - no, lag length |

| no text "but |
|--------------------------------------|
| ore citation |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| e reminder. |
| is et al.) and are |
| reover, we have it may have to be |
| it may have to be |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ent. Text improved |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| lines. We presume |
| lines. We presume d by inserting |
| a by morning |
| |
| |
| |

| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|---|
| E-4-495 | А | 28 | 19 | 28 | 22 | unclear sentence. I think that you mean to say " indicate a LAG, with DELAYED | A |
| | | | | | | projections of major carbon losses to accelerate global climate change LATER" | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-496 | А | 28 | 19 | 28 | 21 | I could not find the reference in Kurz and Apps (1999) to a measured, drought and fire- | A - was a mistake |
| | | | | | | induced loss of forest land at teh southern boundary of the boreal forest in the Prairies. | |
| | | | | | | (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | |
| E-4-497 | Α | 28 | 24 | | | insert (?) "due to land use change" after "cover" | A |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-498 | А | 28 | 28 | | | non-sustainable> unsustainable | A |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-499 | Α | 28 | 31 | 28 | 33 | the information in brackets is too confusing. | LA - There are no brackets used in those lir |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | the reviewer means parantheses. Improved |
| E-4-500 | Α | 28 | 36 | | | In Canada and the US, agriculture abandonment is certainly the premier cause of forest | A |
| | | | | | | land expansion. | |
| | | | | | | (Pierre Bernier, Natural Resources Canada) | |
| E-4-501 | А | 28 | 39 | 28 | 40 | the information in brackets is too confusing. | LA - There are no brackets used in those lir |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | the reviewer means parantheses. Improved |
| E-4-502 | А | 28 | 39 | | 40 | please find a clearer way of representing topics and references within brackets. This | LA - But we have to work with very constra |
| | | | | | | applies to the entire chapter | limits. This forces us to be very succinct an |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | We have inserted punctuations, which shou |
| E-4-503 | А | 28 | 40 | | | "including (Pounds et al. 2006)" -> rephrase. It is not well linked with the first part of | A |
| | | | | | | the sentence. | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-504 | А | 29 | 6 | | | rephrase as " fraction of stands experience severe impacts due to climate change" | TR |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-505 | А | 29 | 8 | | | add a bullet on Amazon forest possible being converted to grassland for $\geq 3C$ | TR - Besides, without knowing about the re |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | this result is based, the suggestion can't be f |
| E-4-506 | А | 29 | 11 | 32 | 18 | Why is this restricted to the arctic and no mention made of the antarctic? | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-507 | А | 29 | 15 | 29 | 16 | "This includes tundra" -> I thought you were defining "tundra". Clarify this point. | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-508 | Α | 29 | 25 | 29 | 26 | the statement that the arctic harbours unique species, seems rather meaningless, as all | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | biomes harbour unique species - I guess the topical rainforest will harbour two to three | |
| | | | | | | orders of magnitude more uniques species than the arctic. | |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-509 | Α | 29 | 29 | | | a> an | the text was changed, so now it is OK |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-510 | Α | 29 | 35 | 29 | 35 | What is meant by "subsistence" species? Is this word necessary here? | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-511 | А | 29 | 43 | | | insert 'which' after 'regimes' | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |



| E-4-512 | А | 29 | | 32 | | The loss of a chapter for the low arctic ecosystems, shrublands and moorlands make me | Agreed, a paragraf on the subject is added t |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | add a comment for the arctic system. There is littel or no mentioning of the potential | |
| | | | | | | change in biodiversity in the wet/cold sgrublands as demonstrated by Penuelas et al., 2004. | |
| | | | | | | Also the rather important finding that drying in wet ecosystems may lead to increased | |
| | | | | | | decomposition rates and thereby to increased CO2 loss is not mentioned (e.g. Jensen et al., | |
| | | | | | | 2003) | |
| | | | | | | (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) | |
| E-4-513 | Α | 30 | 5 | | | "droughting" -> replace by "drying". | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-514 | А | 30 | 7 | | | replace 'several' with 'a few' | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-515 | А | 30 | 11 | 30 | 12 | "shrub tundra displacing dwarf shrub tundra" -> clarify this sentence. | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-516 | А | 30 | 25 | 30 | 25 | "paludification" is a seriously obscure piece of jargon - can it be replaced or explained | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | please? | |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-517 | A | 30 | 26 | | | "as well" -> "as well as". | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-518 | A | 30 | 32 | 30 | 44 | I would have thought it would be worth mentioning: Seals that rely on ice for breeding are | These data are very interesting. We could n |
| | | | | | | likely to suffer considerable habitat loss with a decrease in sea ice extent, particularly | these aspects because of the very limited sp |
| | | | | | | vulnerable may be species that are confined to inland seas and lakes, such as the Caspian | |
| | | | | | | Seal (Phoca caspica), the Baikal Seal (Phoca siberica, and subspecies of the Ringed Seal | |
| | | | | | | (Phoca hispida lagodensis and P. h. saimensis) which will be limited in their ability to | |
| | | | | | | track the receding ice cover (Harwood, J. (2001) Marine mammals and their environment in the twenty-first century. Journal of Mammalogy, 82, 630-640). For example, earlier | |
| | | | | | | spring break-up of ice together with lower snow depths suggest a continued low pup | |
| | | | | | | survival of Ringed Seals in western Hudson Bay (Ferguson, S.H., Stirling, I. & | |
| | | | | | | McLoughlin, P. (2005) Climate change and ringed seals (Phoca hispida) recruitment in | |
| | | | | | | western Hudson Bay. Marine Mammal Science, 21, 121-135). Such chanegs are likely to | |
| | | | | | | affect a significant proportion of pinniped species in bothe the artic and antarctic | |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | • |
| E-4-519 | A | 30 | 34 | | | a rise in icing events | Corrected |
| L-4-J17 | Α | 50 | 54 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-520 | A | 30 | 36 | 30 | 38 | The sentence about population declines in arctic breeding shorebirds can be supported | Yes, but unfortunately the volume of the te |
| L-+-J20 | | 50 | 50 | 50 | 50 | with reference to the review by Rehfisch, M.M. & Crick, H.Q.P. (2003) Predicting the | limited. |
| | | | | | | impact of climate change on Arctic Breeding waders. Wader Study Group Bulletin, 100, | |
| | | | | | | 86-95. | |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-521 | A | 30 | 38 | | | B4.6 is mentioned in the text before B4.5 | L ??? |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-522 | Α | 30 | 40 | | | character> status | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-523 | А | 30 | 51 | | | 1st an> a | Corrected |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-524 | А | 30 | 51 | | | "kilometres an year" -> "kilometres per year". | Corrected |

| to the text. | |
|------------------------|--|
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| not consider all | |
| not consider all pace. | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| ext is very | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |

| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|---|
| E-4-525 | А | 31 | 2 | | | "Mother bears" is an odd phrase. Suggest "female" or simply "bears" | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Dena MacMynowski, Stanford University) | |
| E-4-526 | А | 31 | 28 | | | to the> to the | Corrected |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-527 | А | 31 | 32 | | | are> will be | Corrected |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-528 | А | 31 | 48 | | | "but also to increases" -> remove "to". | Agreed, corrected |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-529 | А | 31 | 49 | 31 | 50 | you say "models" but give only one reference, which pertains only to Arctic regions, so it | Agreed, a paragraf on the subject is added t |
| | | | | | | seems more appropriate to say " One model of methane flux predicts dramatic increases in | |
| | | | | | | the Arctic as soils warm ". However, what if soils become drier? Then, there would be | |
| | | | | | | limited methane emission increase. There must be more papers on potential changes in | |
| | | | | | | methane fluxes in the Arctic. | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-530 | А | 32 | 11 | | | MGT needs to be defined | agreed, removed |
| | | | | | | (Dena MacMynowski, Stanford University) | |
| E-4-531 | А | 32 | 12 | | | "4°C polar bears" -> rephrase or add punctuation marks. | agreed, removed |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-532 | А | 32 | 21 | 34 | 20 | Recent observations of climatic warming and its effects on ecosystems in the Tibetan | added (in condensed form) in various place |
| | | | | | | Plateau (TP) of China, the third pole of the world with an average elevation of more than | 4.4.7, as follows: (1) at beginning of "key v |
| | | | | | | 4000m above sea level should be included in the "Mountains" section. Liu & Chen (2000, | paragraph; and (2) in the new paragraph on |
| | | | | | | International Journal of Climatology 20: 1729-1742) indicate that the main portion of the | |
| | | | | | | TP has experienced statistically significant warming since the mid-1950s (especially in | |
| | | | | | | winter) with a warming trend to increase with elevation. The linear rates of temperature | |
| | | | | | | increase over the TP during 1955-1996 are about 0.16 oC/decade for the annual mean and | |
| | | | | | | 0.32oC/decade for the winter mean, which exceed those for the Northern Hemisphere and | |
| | | | | | | the same latitudinal zone in the same period (Liu & Chen 2000). The glaciers in the TP | |
| | | | | | | have been retreating continuously with negative glacial mass balance in recent decades, | |
| | | | | | | which has an important impact on the water resources of the arid regions in Northwest | |
| | | | | | | China (Yao et al. 2004, Science in China (D) 47: 1065-1075). The large altitudinal | |
| | | | | | | observations across subtropical forest and alpine vegetation by Luo et al. (2004,Global Eco | |
| | | | | | | (Tianxiang Luo, Institute of Tibetan Plateau Research, Chinese Academy of Sciences) | |
| E-4-533 | А | 32 | 25 | | | what is beta diversity? | re-phrased the sentence to add a very brief |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-534 | А | 32 | 25 | | 26 | and are in many regions the richest in terms of species diversity | changed according to the comment. |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-535 | A | 32 | 26 | 32 | 26 | "Please add the following citation: Väre et al. 2003 | done |
| | | | | | | full reference: | |
| | | | | | | Väre, H., R. Lampinen, C. Humphries, P. Williams 2003: Taxonomic diversity of vascular | |
| | | | | | | plants in the European alpine areas. Alpine Biodiversity in Europe - A Europe-wide | |
| | | | | | | Assessment of Biological Richness and Change. Springer: 133-148." | |
| | | | | | | (Harald Pauli, University of Vienna) | |
| E-4-536 | А | 32 | 30 | | | inhabitability> habitability | done |

| to the text. |
|------------------|
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| ces of section |
| vulnerabilities" |
| on C storage. |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| f explanation. |

| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| E-4-537 | А | 32 | 31 | | | protection> protection | done |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-538 | A | 32 | 40 | 32 | 40 | "if possible in this paragraph related to the TAR, add the following citation at the end of line: 'e.g. Vetaas and Grytnes 2002; Pauli et al. 2003'; full references: Vetaas, O.R. and J.A. Grytnes 2002: Distribution of vascular plant species richness and endemic richness along the Himalayan elevation gradient in Nepal. Global Ecology and Biogeography, 11, 291-301. Pauli, H., M. Gottfried, T. Dirnböck, S. Dullinger, and G. Grabherr 2003: Assessing the long-term dynamics of endemic plants at summit habitats. In: Alpine Biodiversity in Europe - a Europe-wide Assessment of Biological Richness and Change, pp. 195-207. Springer, Berlin." | included only Pauli et al., because the parag vulnerability, whereas the Vetaas paper is p descriptive study of biodiversity. |
| | | | | | | (Harald Pauli, University of Vienna) | |
| E-4-539 | A | 32 | 45 | 32 | 45 | "please add the following citations in addition to MacArthur; Beniston: Grabherr et al. 1995; Gottfried et al. 1999; Theurillat and Guisan 2001; full references: Grabherr, G., M. Gottfried, A. Gruber, and H. Pauli 1995: Patterns and current changes in alpine plant diversity. In: Arctic and Alpine Biodiversity: Patterns, Causes and Ecosystem Consequences. Ecological Studies, Vol. 113 (eds Chapin, F.S. and C. Körner), pp. 167-181. Springer, Berlin. Gottfried, M., H. Pauli, K. Reiter K. and G. Grabherr 1999: A fine-scaled predictive model for changes in species distribution patterns of high mountain plants induced by climate warming. Diversity and Distributions, 5, 241-251. Theurillat JP. and A. Guisan 2001: Potential impact of climate change on vegetation in the European Alps: A review. Climatic Change, 50, 77-109." (Harald Pauli, University of Vienna) | date the TAR (the 1972 ref is fine, however "founding reference"). |
| E-4-540 | А | 32 | 49 | 33 | 4 | "However, Mack et al. 2000)" -> this sentence is too long. | I fully agree. Have tried to split the sentenc |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | shorter and clearer ones. I am not sure about |
| E-4-541 | A | 32 | 50 | 32 | 51 | genetically fixed climatic tolerances. Do we know enough to say that there will be no in situ adaptive evolution? There is some very limited evidence of this occurring albeit not in mountain environments. Is it a case of like species dispersal it will occur too slowly to be (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | I did not change the sentence; I think the avoid on in situ adaptive evolution is too scanty to statement (see e.g. the NATO ASI volume Huntley et al. in 1996). |
| E-4-542 | А | 33 | 10 | 33 | 12 | "but plants" -> rephrase. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | done |
| E-4-543 | A | 33 | 11 | 33 | 11 | I don't know why a temperature control of treeline is "surprising", as most models assume it to be true. Also note that the specific hypothesis advocated by Koerner is not universally accepted; the empirical evidence is equally consistent with GDD control. (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | "surprisingly" was removed, and the entire phrased for clarity and accuracy. |
| E-4-544 | | 33 | 15 | | | Shouldn't it be that the treeline is above (higher than) its climatic limit due to grazing etc? | |

| agraph is about primarily a |
|--|
| |
| |
| her references pre- er, as it is sort of a |
| |
| |
| |
| ce into several out the last part, |
| wailable material to allow any clear e edited by |
| e sentence was re- |
| nding. The |
| |

| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | sentence as it stands is clear, I think, and I do not perceive a |
|----------|---|----|----|----|----|---|---|
| E-4-545 | Α | 33 | 16 | | | "in case century-old" -> rephrase. | Removed this from the sentence, and added an "for |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | example" sentence right afterwards. |
| E-4-546 | А | 33 | 25 | | | climata> climate | changed to "climates" |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-547 | A | 33 | 31 | 33 | 34 | Dwarf-bamboos show a good exaple on impact of snow-cover. Decreased snow cover depth exposes calms and leaves of dwarf-bamboo species to winter cold, resulting in cold damages to the plants and eventually changes in their distributions. Boundaries of distributions of dwarf-bamboo species correspond to snow depth under current climate. This is explained by the paper (Tanaka et al. 2002) in which the growth of 4 dominant forest floor species of dwarf-bamboo is sensitive to snow-cover change. The pdf file of this paper can be downlowd from http://cse.ffpri.affrc.go.jp/ntanaka/2005GERSasa.pdf. | this is all fine and correct, but I find it not necessary to add another example here. Therefore I have decided to leave the text unchanged |
| | | | | | | (Nobuyuki Tanaka, Forestry and Forest Products Research Institute (FFPRI)) | |
| E-4-548 | A | 33 | 36 | | | caused by? | sentence was re-phrased to correct this awkward expression |
| F 4 5 40 | | 22 | 26 | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-549 | A | 33 | 36 | | | "warming caused by increased precipitation" -> what do you mean? (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | sentence was re-phrased to correct this awkward expression |
| E-4-550 | А | 33 | 37 | | | insert 'can' before 'lead' | the sentence has been re-phrased entirely, and the addition |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | of "can" is not necessary any more. |
| E-4-551 | A | 33 | 40 | | | climate> environment (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | done |
| E-4-552 | A | 33 | 41 | | | from> on | done |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-553 | А | 33 | 41 | | | "dependent from" -> change to "dependent on" | done |
| | | 22 | 40 | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-554 | A | 33 | 49 | | | Add reference Peñuelas and Boada 2003 (Josep Penuelas, CSIC-CREAF Barcelona) | done |
| E-4-555 | A | 34 | 5 | 34 | 6 | "please skip the citations: 'Pauli et al. 2001 and 2003' that are not applicable at this point;" (Harald Pauli, University of Vienna) | done |
| E-4-556 | A | 34 | 8 | | | Mountain regions are highly susceptible to changes in pests and diseases effecting forests and humans (Epstein PR, Diaz HF, Elias S, Grabherr G, Graham NE, Martens WJM, Mosley Thompson E, Susskind J. 1998: Biological and physical signs of climate change: focus on mosquito-borne disease. Bull American Meteorological Society, 78:409-417.), because of the disproportionate warming at high altitudes. Diseases and disease vectors are now circulating in highland regions, some populated, in Central Africa, Asia and the Americas. (Please check with Pim Martens, Tony McMichael and Jon Patz for updates. While there is controversy raised by a few, there is no real disagreement that conditions in mountainous areas are becoming more conducive to transmission of VBDs.) | added a sentence at the end of the preceding paragraph |
| | | | | | | (Paul Epstein, Harvard Medical School) | |

| E-4-557 | Α | 34 | 9 | | | The review of Jump and Peñuelas: JUMP A., PEÑUELAS J. 2005. Running to stand still: | R - However this work is cited under key is |
|----------|----|----|----|----|----|--|---|
| | | | | | | adaptation and the response of plants to rapid climate change. Ecology Letters R8: | |
| | | | | | | 1010–1020 could also be adequate here. | |
| | | | | | | (Josep Penuelas, CSIC-CREAF Barcelona) | |
| E-4-558 | А | 34 | 9 | | | Jump et al (2006b) used a genome scan to identify temperature-related adaptive | А |
| | | | | | | differentiation of individuals of the tree species Fagus sylvatica. By combining molecular | |
| | | | | | | marker and dendrochronological data they assessed spatial and temporal variation in | |
| | | | | | | marker frequency at the locus identified as under selection. They show that marker | |
| | | | | | | frequency at this locus varies predictably with temperature. Probability of marker | |
| | | | | | | presence shows a declining trend over the latter half of the 20th Century in parallel with | |
| | | | | | | rising temperatures in the region. Our results show that beech populations may show | |
| | | | | | | some capacity for an in situ adaptive response to climate change. However as reported | |
| | | | | | | ongoing distributional changes demonstrate (Peñuelas and Boada 2003), this response is not enough to allow all populations of this species to persist in all of its current | |
| | | | | | | locations.ALISTAIR S. JUMP, JENNY M. HUNT, JOSE-ANTONIO MARTÍNEZ | |
| | | | | | | IZQUIERDO, JOSEP PEÑUELAS 206. Natural selection and climate change: | |
| | | | | | | temperature-linked spatial and temporal trends in gene frequency in Fagus sylvatica | |
| | | | | | | (Josep Penuelas, CSIC-CREAF Barcelona) | |
| E-4-559 | A | 34 | 14 | | | loose> lose | done |
| 2.007 | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-560 | Α | 34 | 14 | | | "wherever warming" -> rephrase. | done |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-561 | А | 34 | 23 | 34 | 23 | There are also coastal wetlands. To avoid confusion could this section be titled 'Freshwater | Accepted. The section title will be changed |
| | | | | | | wetlands, lakes and rivers'? | |
| | | | | | | (Thomas Spencer, University of Cambridge) | |
| E-4-562 | А | 34 | 23 | 36 | 7 | the drying up of prairie wetlands in North America should be discussed in this section | A reference is made to these wetlands now. |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-563 | А | 34 | 23 | | | Section 4.4.8 - why is there no section on coastal wetlands - i.e. saline or brackish | Coastal systems are discussed in a separate |
| | | | | | | estuarine and salt marsh habitats. These are seriously threatened by sea level rise and are | |
| | | | | | | highly productive sites of great importance to the vast numbers of migratory birds that use | |
| | | | | | | them each year. Coastal wetlands also provide an important example of real pro-active | |
| | | | | | | adaptation in action - managed re-alignment of the coast - the flooding of low-lying | |
| | | | | | | farmland by breaching sea-walls that in the long-term are indefensible. See: Atkinson, | |
| | | | | | | P.W., Crooks, S., Drewitt, A., Grant, A., Rehfisch, M.M., Sharpe, J. & Tyas, C. (2004) | |
| | | | | | | Managed realignment in the UK - the first five years of colonization by birds. Ibis, (Suppl. 1), 101-110. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-564 | Δ | 34 | 27 | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) Replace 'A' with 'The' | lagroad |
| 12-4-304 | A | 54 | 21 | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | agreed |
| E-4-565 | A | 34 | 29 | | | Himalaya> Himalayas | The plural form is INCORRECT. |
| 1 1 305 | 21 | 54 | 2) | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-566 | Α | 34 | 30 | | | Replace 'is' with 'are' | agreed |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-567 | A | 34 | 31 | | | Insert 'the' should read - Global estimate of the area under rivers, | agreed |

| issues, 4.1.2 |
|---------------|
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| d |
| u |
| <i>v</i> . |
| |
| e chapter. |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| E-4-568 | А | 34 | 38 | 34 | 39 | I think it is important to say that a key service provided by aquatic ecossytems is food, | accepted; approprate addition is made. |
|----------|---|----|----|----|----|--|---|
| | | | | | | inclduing aquaculture. | |
| F 4 5 60 | | 24 | 40 | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-569 | А | 34 | 42 | | | Replace 'hereby' with 'thereby' | agreed |
| F 4 570 | | 25 | 6 | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-570 | А | 35 | 6 | | | | It is phosphorus; will be changed |
| F 4 671 | | 25 | 10 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-571 | А | 35 | 10 | | | This reviewer was a little concerned with the implication that invasive species will simply | Sentence is reworded. However, there is hig |
| | | | | | | somehow shift nothwards along with other biota. I think that there is the potential for an | the invasive species will extend their range. |
| | | | | | | asertion like this to be misinterpreted by readers if it is left in its current context. This reviewer would be inclined to remove 'invasive biota' from the sentence. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| F 4 570 | | 25 | 10 | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | 1 |
| E-4-572 | А | 35 | 16 | | | change "by a 6 C" to "with a 6 C" or "for a 6 C" | agreed |
| F 4 572 | | 25 | 16 | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | les ment |
| E-4-573 | А | 35 | 16 | | | by a'> 'following a' | agreed |
| E 4 574 | | 25 | 17 | 25 | 10 | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-574 | А | 35 | 17 | 35 | 18 | "(e.g. due to 2003)" -> rephrase. | rephrased for clarity |
| F 4 575 | | 35 | 17 | | 10 | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-575 | A | 35 | 1/ | | 18 | bracketed statement - please rephrase. It currently reads as though there have been | rephrased for clarity |
| | | | | | | warming reduction in the lake not NPP and fish yield reductions (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-576 | Δ | 35 | 19 | | | please give a reference or references supporting the statement that higher CO2 will | Sentence is suitably changed. |
| E-4-370 | A | 55 | 19 | | | generally cause higher NPP in lakes, as the papers cited after the next phrase do not seem | Sentence is suitably changed. |
| | | | | | | to pertain to this point. This, if true, is a very important point, and should be highlighted | |
| | | | | | | with a full discussion in a separate paragraph, rather than just mentioned in passing | |
| | | | | | | with a fun discussion in a separate paragraph, father than just mentioned in passing | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-577 | А | 35 | 26 | | | reduced up to' doesn't make sense | corrected |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-578 | А | 35 | 29 | | | Suggest line should read - Small increases in the variability of precipitation regimes will | agreed |
| | | | | | | significantly impact Replace 'in' with 'of' and 'suffice to' with 'will'. | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-579 | А | 35 | 30 | 35 | 33 | Suggest the sentense should read - In monsoonal regions increased precipitation variability | agreed |
| | | | | | | may diminish wetland biodiversity and prolong dry periods, promoting terrestrialization of | |
| | | | | | | wetlands e.g., Keoladeo National Park, India (Gopal and | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-580 | А | 35 | 34 | | | Delete 'the' | agreed |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-581 | А | 35 | 35 | | | Replace 'nutrients' with 'nutrient loadings'. | agreed |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-582 | А | 35 | 38 | | | Sentense shoudl begin - 'Climate change | agreed |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-583 | А | 35 | 39 | 35 | 42 | The final part of the sentense (on line 41) regarding policies and conventions is not clear | sentence revised |
| | | | | | | and distracts the reader. This reviewer suggests revision to ensure clartity. | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |



| E-4-584 | А | 35 | 39 | | | Delete ',' comma | agreed |
|---------|---|-----|-----|-----|-----|--|--|
| F 4 505 | | 0.7 | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-585 | А | 35 | 44 | | | Sentence should start with a capital letter | agreed |
| | | | 4.7 | 0.5 | 4.5 | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-586 | А | 35 | 45 | 35 | 47 | The final sentece of the key vulnerabilities section is not clear and requires revision to | sentence revised |
| | | | | | | ensure the point being made is clear. | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-587 | А | 35 | 45 | | | Delete 'the' | agreed |
| | | _ | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-588 | А | 35 | 46 | | | to hard? | word changed to '+H2367difficult' |
| | | _ | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-589 | А | 35 | 49 | | | Delete 'mostly' | agreed |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-590 | А | 35 | 50 | | | what is DOC? | expanded to dull form |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-591 | А | 35 | 50 | | | give the meaning of DOC. | expanded to dull form |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-592 | А | 36 | 2 | | | Should read 'catchments complicates understanding of climate change impacts' | agreed |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-593 | А | 36 | 3 | | | Replace 'demand' with 'demands' | agreed |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-594 | А | 36 | 4 | | | Should read 'uncertainties of precipitation threaten' | agreed |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-595 | А | 36 | 5 | 36 | 7 | Do the authors really mean this? Management of water resource is a highly political | There was an error. It was intended to be an |
| | | | | | | activity, which is fraught with problems at national and regional levels. To suggest that it | changed to 'river basin scale'. |
| | | | | | | should occur at a continental scale is very ambitous (even if desirable). It is important that | |
| | | | | | | goals are realistic and taken serioulsy by other scientists, practitioners and policy makers | |
| | | | | | | and those empowered to enforce them. | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-596 | А | 36 | 5 | | | Delete 'the' | agreed |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-597 | А | 36 | 10 | | | In order to follow the format of the previous titles I would remove "and their ecosystems" | Agreed, done |
| | | | | | | of this one. Thus, I suggest the following title: "Oceans and shallow seas". | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-598 | А | 36 | 24 | | | they harbour extensive biodiversity | Done |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-599 | Α | 37 | 8 | | | replace "marginal" with "critical" | Done |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-600 | Α | 37 | 10 | | | give the meaning of SST. | Done |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-601 | А | 37 | 22 | 37 | 23 | This claim is not well supported by quantiative data. At the lease, the statement needs to | Statement clarified |
| | | | | | | be clarified in the use of the term 'corals' - does this mean coral species, or coral | |
| | | | | | | abundance? | |
| | | | | | | (Paul Marshall, Great Barrier Reef Marine Park Authority) | |
| | | | | | | (r uur maronan, oroat Darner Roor marine r ark Mathony) | |



| E-4-602 | A | 37 | 24 | 37 | 24 | Statement implies losses are due to climate change or coral bleaching. This is not the case, as stated in later chapter (Chapter 16, pg 9, lines 33-35). This statement needs to be clarified and qualified. (Paul Marshall, Great Barrier Reef Marine Park Authority) | Statement clarified |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|-----------------------------|
| E-4-603 | A | 37 | 25 | 37 | 26 | Lack of availability of suitable substrate is also an important factor limiting development of quantitatively similar reef development in higher latitudes, as stated in Chapter 6, pg 21, lines 2-5. (Paul Marshall, Great Barrier Reef Marine Park Authority) | Agreed, this has been added |
| E-4-604 | A | 37 | 30 | 37 | 48 | Figure 4.3 should be modified to include (perhaps with a question mark), a 6th climate-related impact on corals: Disease. Goldberg and Wilkinson (reference given in comment to page 38, line 13) note an increase in coral diseases and suggest that this could be related to warmer conditions (diseases are spreading on land, so this is a reasonable speculation). There may be something in [Harvell, C.D. et al. 2002. Climate warming and disease risks for terrestrial and marine biota. Science 296: 2158-2162] on coral diseases. (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-605 | A | 38 | 1 | | | over-fishing, non-native species, pollution | Done - included and cited |
| E-4-606 | A | 38 | 7 | 39 | 17 | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) this section on impacts should have paragraphs on two key groups: marine mammals and sea turtles. Can I suggest the following for marine turtles: The nesting biology of sea turtles is strongly affected by temperature, both in timing and in the determination of the sex-ratio of hatchlings (Hays, G.C., Broderick, A.C., Glen, F. & Godley, B.J. (2003) Climate change and sea turtles; a 150-year reconstruction of incubation temperature at a major turtle rookery. Global Change Biology 9, 642-646), but the impacts of this on overall population size are unknown at present, though population structure is likely to be impacted with an increase in the relative number of females. Sea turtles are also likely to be directly impacted by an increase in sea levels and the loss of egg laying beaches. Under a predicted sea-level rise of 0.5 metres this will amount to up to 32% of nesting beaches in the Caribbean (Fish, M.R., Cote, I.M., Gill, J.A., Jones , A.P., Resnshoff, S. & Watkinson, A.R. (2005) Predicting the impact of sea-level rise on Caribbean sea turtle nesting habitat. (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-607 | A | 38 | 7 | 39 | 17 | this section on impacts should have paragraphs on two key groups: marine mammals and sea turtles. Can I suggest the following for marine mammals: Marine mammals, cetaceans and pinnipeds, feed mainly on plankton, fish and squid, and changes in their distribution, abundance and community composition in resposne to climatic factors, particularly sea temperature, are likely to pose a considerable threat ((Learmonth, J.A., MacLeod, C.D., Santos, M.B., Pierce, G.J., Crick, H.Q.P. & Robinson, R.A. (2006) Potential effects of climate change on marine mammals. Oceanography and Marine Biology: An Annual Review 44: 431-464). Changing water temperature also has an effect on the reproduction of cetaceans (see Sperm Whale case study) and pinnipeds, indirectly through prey abundance, either through extending the time between individual breeding attempts, or by reducing breeding condition of the mother (Whitehead, H. (1997) Sea surface temperature and the abundance of sperm whale calves off the Galapagos Islands: implications for the effects of global warming. Report of the International Whaling Commission. 47, 941-944) (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |



| E-4-608 | А | 38 | 10 | | | to this list, you can add "diseases", and cite: Harvell, C.D. et al. 2002. Climate warming | Done - included and cited |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | and disease risks for terrestrial and marine biota. Science 296: 2158-2162 | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-609 | А | 38 | 10 | | | , altering disturbance regimes in coastal systems and mixing of the water column, loss | This is already implied with increases to wa |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | frequency. |
| E-4-610 | A | 38 | 13 | | | I recommend inserting a paragraph here providing an update on the extent to which coral reefs have and have not recovered from the 1998 bleaching event, which was the most severe event on record and, in some cases, killed corals that were 1000 years old. The source that can be cited is: Status of Coral Reefs of the World: 2004, Volume 1 (C Wilkinson, ed), published by the Australian Institute of Marine Science and available from www.aims.gov.au/pages/publications.html. This seems to be the most authoritative comprehensive source of information, and is updated every two years, so it would be very useful to have it referenced. The salient points from Chapter 1 (J. Goldberg and C. Wilkinson, "Global Threats to Coral Reefs: Coral Bleaching, Global Climate Change, Disease, Predator Plagues, and Invasive Species") are as follows: 16% of coral reefs worldwide were severely damage in 1998, 40% of which are recovering or have recovered (thus, 10% are still severely damaged). Mortality levels ranged from 1-80% for African corals, with patchy recovery. Devastating bleaching of virtually all shallow water corals oc | This has been cited within be dealt within t |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-611 | A | 38 | 18 | 38 | 21 | the reduction of productivity will have major impacts on the migratory species of fish, marine mammals and birds that rely on them (Learmonth, J.A., MacLeod, C.D., Santos, M.B., Pierce, G.J., Crick, H.Q.P. & Robinson, R.A. (2006) Potential effects of climate change on marine mammals. Oceanography and Marine Biology: An Annual Review 44: 431-464). (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | Done - included and cited |
| E-4-612 | A | 38 | 31 | 38 | 31 | Not only the expansion of subtropical gyres are predicted by models (Sarmiento et al, 2004b), if not as been detected using satellite time series data for the Atlantic and Pacific subtropical gyres (McClain et al, 2004). The expansion of the subtropical oligotrophic areas, low chlorophyll areas, of the northern hemisphere gyres of above mentioned oceans are very rapid, instead the subtropical gyres of the southern oceans, Atlantic, pacific and Indian, are not. I suggest to introduce in the line 31, after stratified subtropical gyre biome, now observed in the North Pacific and Atlantic (McClain et al. 2004), were predicted by 4,0% (Northern) Reference: McClain CR, Signorini SR, Christian JR (2004) Subtropical gyre variability observed by ocean-color satellites. Deep-Sea Research II 51:281-301 (Ricardo Anadon, Universidad de Oviedo) | Done - included and cited |
| E-4-613 | A | 38 | 39 | | | Loose shifts in pelagic biodiversity (Beaugrand et al. SCIENCE 296 (5573): 1692-1694 MAY 31 2002) and in fish have been seen (Genner et al, PROCEEDINGS OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF LONDON SERIES B-BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES 271 (1539): 655 661 MAR 22 2004; Perry et al.,SCIENCE 308 (5730): 1912-1915 JUN 24 2005) (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | Done - included and cited |

| vave height and |
|-----------------|
| the Coral Box |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |

| E-4-614 | Α | 38 | 41 | 38 | 41 | Changes in cod recruitment due to mismatch of phytoplankton bloom production were | Done - included and cited |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|---|
| | | | | | | documented by Platt et al (2003). Changes in seasonality and recurrence of hydrographic | |
| | | | | | | events are documented in some areas (i.e. Llope et al, in press) with consequences in the | |
| | | | | | | composition of phytoplankton community (Llope et al, submitted). Probably this | |
| | | | | | | cascading effect in the lower trophic level can influence in a bottom-up mechanism all | |
| | | | | | | community, including the larval stages of many exploited species. This mechanism could | |
| | | | | | | be reinforced by changes in other species present in the ecosystem, like potential | |
| | | | | | | predators. The link between climate change and ecosystem response could be related to | |
| | | | | | | these driven mechanisms (Stenseth et al, 2002; Stenseth et al., 2003). I suggest | |
| | | | | | | introducing a small phrase related to these impacts. For instance: "(Beaugrand et al., | |
| | | | | | | 2003). Changes in seasonality or recurrence of hydrographic events or productive periods | |
| | | | | | | could affect by trophic links to many marine population, including exploited or cultured | |
| | | | | | | (Ricardo Anadon, Universidad de Oviedo) | |
| E-4-615 | А | 38 | 42 | | | and larvae () and lead to later spawning migrations (Sims DW et al. JOURNAL OF | Done - included and cited |
| | | | | | | ANIMAL ECOLOGY 73 (2): 333-341 MAR 2004) | |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-616 | А | 38 | 46 | | | Include at the end: Phenology of pelagic systems (Edwards M & Richardson A. NATURE | Done - included and cited |
| | | | | | | 430 (7002): 881-884 AUG 19 2004) has been observed and temperature related impacts on | |
| | | | | | | migration of squid (Sims DW et al, PROCEEDINGS OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF | |
| | | | | | | LONDON SERIES B-BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES 268 (1485): 2607-2611 DEC 22 2001) | |
| | | | | | | and flounder (Sims DW et al, JOURNAL OF ANIMAL ECOLOGY 73 (2): 333-341 MAR | |
| | | | | | | 2004) detected which are likely to come with climate change. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-617 | А | 38 | 48 | | | There is much missed here. Impacts on intertidal species (Svensson et al., OECOLOGIA | Done - included and cited |
| | | | | | | 142 (1): 117-126 JAN 2005; Svensson et al., JOURNAL OF ANIMAL ECOLOGY 75 (3): | |
| | | | | | | 765-776 MAY 2006; Helmuth et al. SCIENCE 298 (5595): 1015-1017 NOV 1 2002; | |
| | | | | | | Helmuth et al. ANNU.REV.ECOL.EVOL.SYST. 37 (in press). Boreal intertidal species | |
| | | | | | | are becoming rarer in cold temperate areas (Mieszkowska et al, HYDROBIOLOGIA 555: | |
| | | | | | | 241-251 FEB 2006) and southern species are becoming more common. | |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-618 | A | 39 | 18 | | | Diseases also increase in coral reefs. Warming-induced bleaching can render them more | Dealt with in Coral Box. Sentence added t |
| L-4-018 | Α | 59 | 10 | | | susceptible to diseases (Harvell, C. D., Kim, K., Burkholder, J. M., Colwell, R. R., | reef impacts to coral box (4.5) |
| | | | | | | Epstein, P. R., Grimes, D. J., Hofmann, E. E., Lipp, E. K., Osterhaus, A. D. M. E., | reer impacts to corar box (4.5) |
| | | | | | | Overstreet, R. M., Porter, J. W., Smith, G. W., Vasta, G. R. Emerging Marine Diseases | |
| | | | | | | Climate Links and Anthropogenic Factors. Science 1999 285: 1505-1510) as occurred | |
| | | | | | | dramatically in 2005 in the Caribbean, with warming-induced bleaching followed by white | |
| | | | | | | plague. Dust storms from Africa the size of the continental US along with climate change | |
| | | | | | | are contributing to Sahel droughts (I. M. Held* [†] , T. L. Delworth*, J. Lu [‡] , K. L. Findell [*] , | |
| | | | | | | and T. R. Knutson Simulation of Sahel drought in the 20th and 21st centuries PNAS _ | |
| | | | | | | December 13, 2005 _ vol. 102 _ no. 50 _ 17891–17896) and North Atlantic Ocean | |
| | | | | | | warming (Hoerling, Martin P., Hurrell, James W., Xu, Taiyi Tropical Origins for Recent | |
| | | | | | | North Atlantic Climate Change. Science 2001 292: 90-92). The dust contains soil fungi | |
| | | | | | | (e.g. aspergillosis), which is infecting fan coral in the Caribbean. Loss of coral affects livel | |
| | | | | | | (0.2. asperginosis), which is infecting fair corar in the Carlobean. Loss of corar affects fiver | |

| o 4.4.9 refer con | al |
|-------------------|----|
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |

| | | | | | | (Paul Epstein, Harvard Medical School) | |
|---------|---|----|-----|----|-----|---|---|
| E-4-619 | А | 39 | 32 | 40 | 1 | please add T change | Some of the changes are directly due to CO2 and the |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | ensueing impact on the carbonate chemistry including pH |
| E-4-620 | A | 39 | 48 | 39 | 49 | Is this intended to mean extinction of species, or depletion of populations? This needs to be clarified. Further, these statistics would be more accurate and more usefully indicative of future problems if they were about degradation of ecosystems/depletion of populations/deterioration in values, rather than 'loss of species'. (Paul Marshall, Great Barrier Reef Marine Park Authority) | Coral box refered to for further clarification |
| E-4-621 | A | 39 | 49 | | | Include: ~1C SST shifts in phenology of squid and fish (Sims DW et al., PROCEEDINGS OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF LONDON SERIES B-BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES 268 (1485): 2607-2611 DEC 22 2001; Sims DW et al. JOURNAL OF ANIMAL ECOLOGY 73 (2): 333-341 MAR 2004; Genner et al, PROCEEDINGS OF THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF LONDON SERIES B-BIOLOGICAL SCIENCES 271 (1539): 655-661 MAR 22 2004) (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | Done - included and cited |
| E-4-622 | A | 40 | 6 | 40 | 7 | In relation with impacts on exploited resources, recently we have done a revision of the impacts on marine resources and ecosystems for the Spanish Secretary of Environment; some comment on policy was done, including adaptative responses related to changes of species objective for fishing industries, or carrying capacity of extensive mussel and other cultures. I suggest introducing a phrase about these problems. A possible reference was (Anadón et al, 2005) Reference: Anadón R, Duarte CM, Fariña C (2005) Impactos sobre los Ecosistemas Marinos y el Sector Pesquero. In: Moreno JM (ed) Evaluación Preliminar de los Impactos en España por efecto del Cambio Climático. Ministerio Medio Ambiente, Madrid, p 147-182 (Ricardo Anadon, Universidad de Oviedo) | Done – exploitable resourses mentioned and ref cited |
| E-4-623 | А | 40 | 15 | 44 | 7 | Section "4.4.10 Cross-biome impacts" contains a lot of useful information, but its structure | Λ identical to C 4 403 |
| E-4-023 | A | 40 | 15 | 44 | 1 | is too dense. It would benefit from being broken-up into shorter paragraphs with italicised sub-headings (as in section 4.4.9). For example, the second paragraph (from page 40, line 21 to page 41, line 5) might be subdivided according to biome, geographical area or latitudinal variation. (Mike Harley, English Nature) | A - Identical to 0-4-403 |
| E-4-624 | A | 40 | 21 | 40 | 22 | As a generalization, this statement is not true, because drought stress is already observed in boreal forests in Alaska - at the northern range limit. (OK, maybe models do project increased growth everywhere, but then you have to qualify the statement with reference to observations) (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | A - the word "mostly" was added to the sentence, indeed growth is not increased everywhere, not in models and not in the field |
| E-4-625 | А | 40 | 36 | 40 | 39 | Greening of deserts is not mentioned in the desert section. It seems rather unlikely - how reliable are these DGVMs anyway? | R - Greening here means an increase in vegetation cover by more than 20%. This may indeed happen due to increased stomatal closure under elevated CO2 concentration. |
| | | 40 | 4.7 | 40 | 1.0 | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | DGVMs are the best available tool for projections on the |
| E-4-626 | A | 40 | 45 | 40 | 46 | "Non-woody C3 fertilisation" -> is this not contradictory with what you were saying in section 4.4.3, page 21, lines 39-43? | R - the word "projected" refers to model-based predictions, whereas in section 4.4.3 the word "not conclusively" shows that there is still important uncertainty in the findings; field |

| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | and lab experiments cannot always be directly interpreted |
|----------------------|---|----|-----|----|----|---|---|
| E-4-627 | Α | 40 | 52 | | | loose> lose | A - done |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-628 | А | 41 | 5 | | | F4.4 shows 2 different GCMs and 2 different scenarios so it doesn't really represent what's | A - reference to the figure was misplaced here, it has been |
| | | | | | | said in the text | removed. |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-629 | А | 41 | 7 | | | Fig 4.4: Greening of deserts is not mentioned in the desert section. It seems rather | repeats E-4-625 |
| | | | | | | unlikely - how reliable are these DGVMs anyway? | |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-630 | А | 41 | 41 | | | Fig. 4.4: This mis an important figure and should be expanded (if possible) to fill a whole | LA |
| | | | | | | page | |
| | | | | | | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | |
| E-4-631 | А | 42 | 1 | 42 | 20 | the synthesis results of Thomas et al. (2005) and Malcolm (2006) should be cited | A |
| | | | | | | somewhere in this paragraph | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-632 | А | 42 | 28 | | | Ro148? | A |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-633 | А | 42 | 28 | | | Ro 148 needs translating into a proper reference | A |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-634 | А | 42 | 33 | 42 | 35 | The following paper considers the question of the relative value of extensification | A |
| | | | | | | (wildlife-friendly farming over a larger area), versus intensive use of some areas, allowing | |
| | | | | | | the remainder to be relatively untouched. They conclude that the latter is likely to be | |
| | | | | | | better for wildlife, the opposite of the sentiment expressed in this sentence. Title: | |
| | | | | | | Farming and the fate of wild nature | |
| | | | | | | Author(s): Green RE, Cornell SJ, Scharlemann JPW, Balmford A Source: SCIENCE 307 | |
| | | | | | | (5709): 550-555 JAN 28 2005 | |
| F 4 62 5 | | 10 | 0.7 | | | (Chris Thomas, University of York) | |
| E-4-635 | А | 43 | 27 | | | farther> further | farther is correct as it applied to direction |
| F 4 626 | | 12 | 24 | 12 | 20 | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-636 | A | 43 | 34 | 43 | 38 | Robinson et al (2005 - in refs) reviewed the potential for the 300 migratory species of bird | |
| | | | | | | listed on the Appendices of the Convention on Migratory Species to be affected by climate | |
| | | | | | | change. They found that 84% face some threat from climatic change, almost half because of changes in water regime (lowered water tables and drought), and this was equal to the | |
| | | | | | | summed threats due to all other anthropogenic causes. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-637 | A | 44 | 16 | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | N |
| E-4-037 | A | 44 | 10 | | | Insert a paragraph break between "application. Bioclimatic". (Mike Harley, English Nature) | |
| E-4-638 | Δ | 44 | 27 | 44 | 28 | This rosy picture of DGVMs seems inconsistent with your earlier reports of problems | N |
| L- - -050 | | | 21 | | 20 | dealing with age structure dynamics & my note above (p16) about representing | |
| | | | | | | disturbance. | |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-639 | Α | 44 | 27 | | | Insert a paragraph break between "results. Limitations". | N |
| | | 1 | 2, | | | (Mike Harley, English Nature) | |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-640 | A | 44 | 33 | | | give the meaning of PFT. | N |

| E-4-641 | A | 44 | 43 | | | Insert a paragraph break between "(e.g. soils, corals). Climate". | N |
|---------|---|-----|----|----|----|---|---|
| L-4-041 | A | 44 | 43 | | | (Mike Harley, English Nature) | 1 |
| E-4-642 | A | 44 | 52 | | | remove "a". | N |
| L-4-042 | A | 44 | 52 | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | 1 |
| E-4-643 | A | 45 | 0 | | | Table 4.2: Thism si an excellent way to get the message across. Although it is obvious to | A colors removed |
| E-4-043 | A | 45 | 0 | | | many, it might be worth explaining the colour coding of this table and / or Fig. 4.5 | A - colors removed |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | 45 | 1 | 40 | | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | |
| E-4-644 | А | 45 | 1 | 48 | | Table 4.2 - Some definitions are required for the column Assessment / GCM. This | A corrected |
| | | | | | | reviewer is unsure what M / 4, E, H2, H3, CS, M/ 5, CSM mean and could not find any | |
| | | | | | | definitions. | |
| F 4 645 | | 4.7 | 1 | 40 | 10 | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-645 | А | 45 | 1 | 48 | 13 | In "Table 4.2", add reference to the MONARCH project which projects impacts on species | A added |
| | | | | | | and habitats in Britain and Ireland. 'Harrison, P.A., Berry, P.M. and Dawson, T.P. (Eds.) | |
| | | | | | | (2001). Climate Change and Nature Conservation in Britain and Ireland: Modelling | |
| | | | | | | Natural Resource Responses to Climate Change (the MONARCH project). UKCIP | |
| | | | | | | Technical Report, Oxford'. | |
| | | | | | | (Mike Harley, English Nature) | |
| E-4-646 | А | 45 | 1 | | | Table 4.2 Assessment/GCM column needs a key. | А |
| | _ | _ | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-647 | А | 45 | 1 | | | Table 4.2 - The terms 'loss of reefs' and 'functionally extinct' need to be defined and related | |
| | | | | | | to each other in terms of scale of effect. 'Loss of reefs' could readily be interpreted as more | |
| | | | | | | serious than 'functionally extinct', for example, yet the table suggests the opposite. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Paul Marshall, Great Barrier Reef Marine Park Authority) | |
| E-4-648 | А | 45 | 9 | | | table 4.2: No 4: "Antarctic penguin populations" -> rephrase. | A - page limits means the table has to be written in a more |
| | | | | | | No 17: "Total loss Arctic summer ice" -> "Total loss of Arctic summer ice". | telegraphic style |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-649 | А | 45 | | 48 | | Table 4.2: In order to reduce the length of the table, you are simplifying so much the | А |
| | | | | | | description of the impacts that they are often difficult to understand. | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-650 | А | 45 | | | | T4.2: this is a very good table but can you explain the shadings and why in the 1-1.7 range | A colors removed |
| | | | | | | (light yellow) coral reefs are in red. Similarly, with Golden Bowerbirs @ 1.8deg; polar | |
| | | | | | | bears @ 2 deg etc | |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-651 | А | 46 | 0 | | | table 4.2: No 24: "1-2C" -> "1-2°C" | A entry removed |
| | | | | | | No 31: "New England maples at risk impacting tourism" -> what do you mean? | |
| | | | | | | No 31: "USA (fall colour)" -> Why do you put "fall colour" here? | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-652 | А | 46 | | | | Table 4.2, No 31: Any risk to Canadian maples (tourism, maple syrup industry)? | A - Based on the literature we had at hand, we realize that |
| | | | | | | | there are probably many impacts missing |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-653 | А | 47 | 0 | | | table 4.2, No 62: "2C" and "3C" -> "2°C" and "3°C" | A |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |

| E-4-654 | A | 48 | 0 | | table 4.2, No 74 and 75: "loss tundra ecosystem", "loss taiga ecosystem" -> "loss of tundra ecosystem", "loss of taiga ecosystem". No 83: a % symbol is missing after the numbers. | A but see above |
|---------|---|----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-655 | A | 48 | 1 | 48 | 13 The source list for "Table 4.2" is incomplete; it contains only sources 1 to 44 (45 to 85 are missing). | R - This was a common confusion and we r which numbers are in which column. 1-85 impact to the map and figure the references |
| E-4-656 | A | 48 | 3 | 48 | Table 4.2. Well-done putting that together! Can you add results from Title: African plant diversity and climate change. Author(s): McClean CJ, Lovett JC, Kuper W, Hannah L, Sommer JH, Barthlott W, Termansen M, Smith GE, Tokamine S, Taplin JRD. ANNALS OF THE MISSOURI BOTANICAL GARDEN 92 (2): 139-152 2005 ALSO results of Thomas et al 2004b give summaries of percentages of species projected to lose 100% and over 90% of range areas for warming scenarios (whereas Thomas et al 2004a dealt with the species-area analysis). If these percentage values are also useful, they can be found at: Thomas, C.D., S.E.Williams, A.Cameron, R.E.Green, M.Bakkenes, L.J.Beaumont, Y.C.Collingham, B.F.N.Erasmus, M.F. de Siqueira, A.Grainger, L.Hannah, L.Hughes, B.Huntley, A.S.van Jaarsveld, G.F.Midgley, L.Miles, M.A.Ortega-Huerta, A.T.Peterson & O.L.Phillips. Biodiversity conservation: Uncertainty in predictions of extinction risk/Effects of changes in climate and land use/Climate change and extinction risk. Nature (01 July); doi:10.1038/nature02719. | |
| E-4-657 | A | 49 | 0 | | (Chris Thomas, University of York) Fig. 4.5: I like this figure, although authors should ensure that text in fig. 4.5b, especially the one over the red colour, will be readable. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A |
| E-4-658 | A | 49 | 1 | | | A |
| E-4-659 | A | 49 | 46 | | Quality of figure 4.5 is poor. (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | A |
| E-4-660 | A | 49 | 46 | | P49 Fig4.5: NB. This chart indicates changes that would occur over the next several | A - however the map is to show the geograp items in the table, neither of which are all in |



| | | | - | | - | 7 | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|--|
| E-4-661 | A | 49 | | | | Figure 4.5 should not be published in its present form, for two reasons. (1) The lower dashed curve implies that stabilization of atmospheric CO2 at 750 ppm leads to an eventual global mean warming of 3 K. Given the logarithmic dependence of forcing on CO2 concentration and 280 ppmv pre-industrial concentration, 750 ppmv corresponds to a forcing of 1.42 times that of a doubling, and thus an equilibrium warming of 3.55 K if the climate sensitivity is 2.5 K. However, this neglects forcing by non-CO2 greenhouse gases, so the warming for the 750 ppmv scenario and 2.5 K sensitivity is in the range of 4-5 K. (2) The climate sensivity could be much greater than 2.5 K, so stabilization at 3 K warming could arise from as little as 450 or even 400 ppmv CO2 (once the masking effect | N |
| | | | | | | of aerosols is removed, as it will be sooner or later). I suggest replacing the one curve with two curves: 450/5.0 and 750/2.0, but make sure that non CO2 GHG are included in some way and allow for declining aerosol forcing (I can generate the curves if needbe) | |
| E-4-662 | A | 50 | 5 | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) 16% is not nearly all. Any larger % for higher T change that can be cited? (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | N - all entries changed |
| E-4-663 | А | 50 | 9 | | | If the Amazon plant example is cross-referencing back to the species in Thomas et al 2004 (Miles analysis), the sample size of species for this group is too small, and it would be better to select another example to illustrate the point. (Chris Thomas, University of York) | N - the Miles entry has been deleted and th links back to Cox's work |
| E-4-664 | A | 50 | 22 | 50 | 24 | With these figures for extinction/committed to extinction it is important to say whether this is with the assumption of no dispersal or perfect dispersal. (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | A - that information is now available in the |
| E-4-665 | A | 50 | 44 | | | At the end of this sentence, I would add something such as: "Ecological surprises also arise due to the complexity of interactions between climatic, abiotic, and biotic factors, which are often delicately balanced and most of which we do not fully understand. One example are declines in amphibian populations, which appear to be linked to changing climate but in ways that had not been anticipated (Kiesecker et al., 2001; Pounds et al., 2006)." REFERENCES: Kiesecker et al., 2001. Nature 410, 681-684. Pounds et al. 2006. Nature 439, 161-167. (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | A |
| E-4-666 | А | 50 | 50 | 51 | 16 | The text in this paragraph requires editorial attention to ensure coherance. (Mike Harley, English Nature) | А |
| E-4-667 | A | 51 | 1 | 51 | 2 | The sentence starting "In the B1 scenario" isn't a sentence - competely obscure meaning. (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | А |
| E-4-668 | A | 51 | 2 | 51 | 3 | "In the changes" -> rephrase. (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | А |
| E-4-669 | A | 51 | 3 | 51 | 4 | The greening up of deserts is not mentioned in the desert section and seems reallynunlikely anyway - one wonders how reliable these DGVMs are, as a result. (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | R - Many DGVMs show greening of deser world, much of the Sonoran and Chihuahu example, are projected to convert to desert increasing winter rains. The mechanism is |
| E-4-670 | А | 51 | 3 | | | Southern (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | A |

| he Amazon entry |
|--|
| e caption |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| rts around the an Deserts, for t grasslands with s not difficult. |
| |

| E-4-671 | А | 51 | 3 | | | | А |
|------------------------|---|----|-----|----|----|--|---|
| | | | | | | appreciate a long-term greenup | |
| $E = 4 \cdot (72)$ | • | 51 | 6 | | | (Chris Thomas, University of York) | |
| E-4-672 | A | 51 | 6 | | | "by (Thuiller et al., 2007b) -> change to "by Thuiller et al. (2007b)". | A |
| E-4-673 | A | 51 | 11 | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) "In the A2 changes" -> rephrase. | A |
| E-4-073 | A | 51 | 11 | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | A |
| E-4-674 | A | 51 | 18 | | | table 4.3: the information in brackets is quite difficult to understand. I think authors should | A - table removed |
| L-+-07+ | Λ | 51 | 10 | | | clarify it. They should also explain that numbers appearing in the vegetation change | |
| | | | | | | column correspond to those used in Fig. 4.4. | |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-675 | Α | 51 | 25 | | 33 | poorly written, difficult to follow | A |
| | | - | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-676 | А | 51 | 37 | 51 | 40 | the key fundamental principal is that we have a moral, ethical responsibility to natrual | А |
| | | | | | | systems not to destroy them. | |
| | | | | | | (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | |
| E-4-677 | А | 52 | 1 | 52 | 2 | Specific comment. I disagree with the statement that natural ecosystem or natural reserves | R - there is no comment on adaptation on pa |
| | | | | | | are not adaptable. They could adapt as any biological system adapt to different stresses, | and 2 |
| | | | | | | depend on how intense are the external pressure on it and it's internal adaptation range. | |
| | | | | | | The IPC TR V (Gitay et al, 2002) recognizes that there is limited adaptation for some | |
| | | | | | | ecosystems (e.g. coral reefs and high-latitude and/ or altitude areas). For some of these | |
| | | | | | | systems, adaptation options may include limiting other pressures. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Avelino G. Suarez Rodriguez, Ecology and Systematic) | |
| E-4-678 | А | 52 | 5 | 52 | 6 | Good point! | A |
| F 4 67 0 | | 50 | - | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-679 | А | 52 | 7 | | | loosing> losing | A |
| E 4 600 | | 50 | 1.4 | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-680 | А | 52 | 14 | | | The impacts of warming, increasing weather variability and anomalies, and pests and | A comment to section 4.5. Included, togethe |
| | | | | | | diseases could hold enormous costs for forests and coastal marine systems, as well as | reference to the STERN review |
| | | | | | | managed agricultural systems (Epstein, PR, Mills, E. (eds.). Climate Change Futures: Health, Ecological and Economic Dimensions, Center for Health and the Global | |
| | | | | | | Environment, Harvard Medical School, Boston, MA., Nov 2005. | |
| | | | | | | http://www.climatechangefutures.org/pdf/CCF_Report_Final_10.27.pdf). Multiple | |
| | | | | | | industries are threatened by this combination of disturbances that reinforce one another, | |
| | | | | | | including timber, fisheries, travel, tourism, agriculture, as well as financial markets, | |
| | | | | | | insurance companies, and large multinational investors (Epstein and Mills 2005; Mills, E. | |
| | | | | | | Insurance in a Climate of Change. Science 2005 309: 1040-1044). | |
| | | | | | | (Paul Epstein, Harvard Medical School) | |
| E-4-681 | Α | 52 | 27 | 52 | 44 | This paragraph is far too weak, and is really partly in the realm of fantasy. It needs to | Agree. Most of the literature is only for the |
| | | | | | | begin with a preamble warning that adaptation will largely NOT BE POSSIBLE if the | levels of climate change. This point is made |
| | | | | | | temperature change is too large. It should be clearly stated that a global mean warming of | both in the introduction and the main text. A |
| | | | | | | 4-5 K is nothing less than a global ecological catastrophe - this statement is clearly | Table 4.2 and figure 4.6 are included. |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | justified based on the evidence summarized earlier in this chapter. Even 2-3 K has serious | |

| page 52 lines 1 |
|------------------|
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| her with a |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| e earlier, small |
| de explicit now, |
| Also links to |
| |
| |

| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|---|---|--|---|--|--|--|--|---|--|--|--|--|
| E-4-682 | А | 52 | 27 | | | Section 4.6.1: I welcome then IPCC stating this; it is a very important argument to get | Thanks | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | across to governments, practitioners ans scientists alike. | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Gregory Masters, CABI) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| E-4-683 | А | 52 | 39 | 52 | 40 | Replace the sentence starting with "Actions to reduce" on line 39 with the following: | I understand that adding the proper reference | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | "Since non-climate-change-related factors (such as habitat loss) dominate threats to | However, these list by only Goklany is too | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | species, ecosystems and biodiversity at present and will likely do so for much of the | references are not given. I check them in th | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | remainder of this century, it has been suggested first by Goklany (1988) and with | found that many of them were not directly i | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | greater elaboration subsequently (e.g., Goklany et al. 1992; Goklany and Sprague 1992; | text. Most of the ideas presented (not direct | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | Goklany 1995, 1998, 2000, 2003, 2005a, 2006a; Opdam and Wascher 2004; Durraiappah | results but many conceptual papers) are als | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | et al. 2005) [NOTE: one of the functions of references is to give credit where it's due] | others papers, which were already cited as a | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | that perhaps the most effective approach to reducing vulnerability to climate change in the | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | short-to-medium term (i.e., the next few decades) would be to reduce these other on-going threats. In particular, since threats to terrestrial and freshwater biodiversity are dominated | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | by diversion of land and water to competing human uses (e.g., cropland, harvesting of | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | timber, and irrigation), sustainably increasing the productivity of land and water used to | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | meet human demands for food, fiber, and timber would help stem, if not reverse, such habi | a de la companya de l | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| E-4-684 | A | 52 | 41 | | | Add new material after the period (full stop) on line 41 that would read as follows: | not relevant here in relation to adaptation o | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 5 1 001 | | 52 | | | | "Moreover, Goklany (2000, 2003) notes that reduction in conversion of land to cropland | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | due to enhanced food productivity would also reduce CO2 emissions, and limit habitat loss | s | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | and fragmentation which would otherwise add to the substantial existing barriers to | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | 'natural' adaptation (via migration and dispersion) of species if climate changes. Notably, | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | Article II of the Framework Convention on Climate Change refers to allowing ecosystems | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | to adapt naturally to climate change. Increased productivity from farm to palate would also | | | | |
| | | | | | | lower the demand for cropland, thereby decreasing the socioeconomic costs of setting | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | them aside for in situ conservation, an explicit goal of the Convention on Biological | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | Diversity (Goklany 2003). Similar logic also argues for productivity-enhancement efforts | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | | | in other spheres of human activity that rely on land and water, such as forestry, habitation, | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | and irrigation Goklany 2003, 2005a)." | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| E-4-685 | А | 52 | 47 | | | add the very important caveat: "assuming that climatic change is small enough that | Done | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | meaningful adaptation is possible in the first place" | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| E-4-686 | A | 53 | 1 | 53 | 2 | Why are natural ecosystems and nature reserves "not adaptable"? Whilst it is unlikely that | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | current species distributions and compositions will be maintained as climate changes, both | of the section. | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | may adapt naturally (eg species movements changing ecosystem composition and | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | function) and/or through human interventions (eg altering reserve management practices to | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | increase resilience and accommodate change). | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| E-4-687 | A | 53 | 1 | 53 | 2 | (Mike Harley, English Nature)to say that natural ecosystems "are not adaptable" is going too far | Sentence deleted. Adaptation explained in t | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2-4-007 | A | 55 | 1 | 55 | 2 | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | of the section. | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Damiy Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Totolito) | or the section. | | | | | | | | | | | | |

ences is important. to much. Full the library and y relevant for this ectly research also given by as a result of

of ecosystems.

n the introduction

n the introduction

| E-4-688 | A | 53 | 1 | 53 | 10 | Natural ecosystems are adaptable through dispersal and possibly slowly in situ evolutionary adaptation. Saying they are not adaptable is contradicting earlier references in the chapter to natural adaptation though range shifts. Reserves can also be part of planned human adaptation as they can be managed directly for climate change by increasing their area or through habitat restoration, such as is suggested in the following | Sentence deleted. Adaptation explained in to of the section. |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|---|---|
| | | | | | | paragraph (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-689 | A | 53 | 2 | 53 | 2 | By 'adaptable' you mean by human intervention? Many natural ecosysems are 'adaptable' by virtue of their resilience? Reword. (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | Sentence deleted. Adaptation explained in to of the section. |
| E-4-690 | А | 53 | 7 | | | you must add "and by the magnitude and nature of the change in climate" after "reserve". (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | Done |
| E-4-691 | A | 53 | 12 | 53 | 13 | Robinson et al (2005 - in refs) could also be quoted with respect to the need to manage other stresses, along with Duraiappah et al 2005. They also pointed out that stress reduction may be the only practical adaptation policy available for the marine ecosystem. this would be worth mentioning. (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | Good suggestion. Included. |
| E-4-692 | A | 53 | 12 | 53 | 14 | I recommend dropping the two sentences on these lines since they are covered comprehensively under Comments 18 and 19. (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | Som redundancy is useful. Sentences not d |
| E-4-693 | A | 53 | 14 | 53 | 15 | Robinsnon et al (2005 - in refs) also said that it was important to maintain "large" populations - I am not sure that "healthy" is specific enough. (Humphrey Crick, British Trust for Ornithology) | I have changed healthy to viable, which con and the size of the population |
| E-4-694 | A | 53 | 14 | 53 | 19 | Probably good not to have very high connectivity - e.g., easier for contagious disturbances (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | There are always trade-offs. Connectivity i fragmented habitats. Important to list. |
| E-4-695 | A | 53 | 19 | | | Add to the end of this paragraph, the following new sentence: "Increrasing the productivity of human land use would also reduce habitat loss and fragmentation, and aid connectivity (Goklany 2000, 2003)." (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | True, but less relevant in discussing manag reserves. An additional sentence is included |
| E-4-696 | A | 53 | 20 | | | Figure 4.6. Comment. Adaptive measures of ecosystem management as reduce and manage of other stress on species and ecosystems and to protect them, could be included in the figure, at least for small temperature increment above the pre-industrial one. | Fig 4.6 is deleted. Figure was just an illustr based on the real scientific insights. |
| E-4-697 | A | 53 | 43 | 53 | 44 | (Avelino G. Suarez Rodriguez, Ecology and Systematic) Species migration will be difficult to achieve BETWEEN protected areas in countries, like the UK, where protected areas are small and there is a lack of opportunity for movement/ presence of corridors. (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | TRUE, between added. Specific example n sentence rephrased to make point of limitat |
| E-4-698 | A | 53 | 44 | | | Replace "establishment of corridors" with "development of more permeable landscapes with greater ecological connectivity". (Mike Harley, English Nature) | Done |

| nod in the introduction | |
|-------------------------|--|
| ned in the introduction | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| ned in the introduction | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| s not dropped | |
| | |
| | |
| nich combines healthy | |
| | |
| tivity is important in | |
| st. | |
| management of nature | |
| ncluded. | |
| | |
| illustration and not | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| mple not, Next | |
| limitation. | |
| | |
| | |
| | |
| | |

| E-4-699 | А | 53 | | | | Figure 4.6 is completely indefensible - there is nothing in this chapter (Table 4.2 in | Agreed. Figure 4.6 deleted |
|---------|---|-----|-----|----|----|--|---|
| | | | | | | particular) to justify the temperatures on the vertical scale. For example, there is no | |
| | | | | | | prospect of meaningful adaption to a 10 K warming, particularly in the space of 200 years! | |
| | | | | | | The evidence reviewed in the chapter supports the following temperature scale: replace 4 | |
| | | | | | | C with 1 C, replace 7 C with 2 C, and replace 10 C with 3 C | |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-700 | А | 54 | 5 | 54 | 6 | Agree. Similarly, the use of provenance trials in forestry would seem to be of limited value, especially for long-lived species. | OK, additional example added. |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-701 | A | 54 | 5 | | | Include reference: Stachowicz JJ et al. PROCEEDINGS OF THE NATIONAL ACADEMY OF SCIENCES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA 99 (24): 15497- 15500 NOV 26 2002 | Done |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-702 | А | 54 | 13 | 54 | 18 | May of these ideas need meshing with earlier points e.g. mashing new species with existing species is part of the issue with translocation and engineering habitats to facilitate species movements is part of the establishment of corridors. | Indeed, sentence delete to focus point and a overlap. |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-703 | A | 54 | 18 | | | Include at end: Engineering interactions to defend coastlines may change connectivity of coastal ecosystems including facilitation of spread of non-native species (Bulleri F., MARINE ECOLOGY-PROGRESS SERIES 287: 53-64 2005) as well as warm temperate species advancing polewards (Mieszkowska et al, HYDROBIOLOGIA 555: 241-251 FEB 2006; Helmuth et al. ANNU.REV.ECOL.EVOL.SYST. 37 (in press) | Done |
| | | | | | | (Stephen John Hawkins, The Marine Biological Association of the United Kingdom) | |
| E-4-704 | A | 54 | 44 | 54 | 44 | Strange heading for a section when compared to the other headings in this part of the report. | Heading changed. |
| | | 5.4 | 4.7 | | | (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) | |
| E-4-705 | А | 54 | 47 | | | Hannah and Lovejoy 2003 not in reference list. (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | Added |
| E-4-706 | А | 55 | 9 | | 10 | EA? (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | Ecosystem Approach. Acronym not used a |
| E-4-707 | A | 55 | 13 | | | Add to the end of this paragraph, the following sentence: "For instance, reducing current threats to biodiversity through, for instance, reducing human demand for land and water, would increase the likelihood of in situ conservation, which is a principal goal of the CBD (Goklany 2003)" [See, also, preamble and Article 8 of the CBD.] (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | Redundant, already said earlier. |
| E-4-708 | А | 55 | 41 | 55 | 44 | Good point! (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | Thanks |
| E-4-709 | A | 56 | 6 | 56 | 9 | Poverty? Certainly in terms of dessertification, deforestation, etc. But isn't the increasing affluence of China also a problem - the prospect that soon each family will have a car? Maybe we need less affluence in the developed world, less development? (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | Poverty is one op the important vulnerabili |



| E-4-710 | А | 56 | 6 | | | Add after the period (full stop) on line 6, the following: "In particular, producing more | already said. Repetitive. |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | usable (and ingested) food per unit of land and water devoted to producing food, would | |
| | | | | | | not only help reduce hunger, it would also reduce human pressure on diverting land and | |
| | | | | | | water resources away from the rest of nature (Goklany 1998, 2000, 2006a). Specific | |
| | | | | | | measures to enable that include not only increasing crop yields, but also reducing losses | |
| | | | | | | and wastage in every link in the food chain from farm to palate the amount of land. That | |
| | | | | | | would, moreover, reduce losses of carbon sinks and stores, thereby advancing mitigation." | |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| E-4-711 | A | 56 | 24 | 56 | 26 | Modify the sentence commencing on line 24 with "Any progress" and add a new | Message does not differ from current text |
| 1, | | 50 | 27 | 50 | 20 | sentence as follows: ""WHILE IN THE LONG-TERM, progress TOWARD | abroad recent assessment of all scientific l |
| | | | | | | SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT GOALS is unlikely to to be sustained if ecosystem | from one single author. Additonal reference |
| | | | | | | services continue to be degraded, IN THE SHORT-TO-MEDIUM TERM, ADVANCING | from one single dution. Additional reference |
| | | | | | | SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT WOULD SIMULTANEOUSLY ENHANCE THE | |
| | | | | | | CAPACITY TO ADAPT TO CLIMATE CHANGE AND REDUCE CURRENT | |
| | | | | | | VULNERABILITIES TO CLIMATE-SENSITIVE PROBLEMS (E.G., HUNGER AND | |
| | | | | | | DISEASE) THAT MIGHT BE EXACERBATED BY CLIMATE CHANGE (GOKLANY | |
| | | | | | | 2000, 2005a, 2006a). IN THE SHORT-TO-MEDIUM TERM, SUCH AN APPROACH | |
| | | | | | | MIGHT BE THE MOST COST-EFFECTIVE METHOD OF SIMULTANEOUSLY | |
| | | | | | | ADDRESSING CLIMATE CHANGE AND SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT | |
| | | | | | | (GOKLANY 2005a, 2006a) " New language is in BOLD; deletions aren't shown.] | |
| | | | | | | (CORLANT 2005a, 2000a) New language is in BOLD, deletions aren't shown.j | |
| | | | | | | (Indur Goklany, US Department of the Interior) | |
| E-4-712 | А | 57 | 15 | 57 | 30 | Section 4.8 a prime uncertainty implied in the first point but perhaps needing a separate | R - Scenarios are typically assumed as giv |
| | | | | | | point is the climatic uncertainty that comes from the use of scenarios from different | are a major source of uncertainty. Howeve |
| | | | | | | GCMs. | understood as deriving projections while t |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | scenarios as given, then that source of unc |
| E-4-713 | А | 57 | 15 | 58 | 18 | In "Key uncertainties and research priorities", we should note that to what extent soil N | A - Excellent points. But we believe this is |
| | | | | | | availability will constrain the predicted ecosystem carbon sequestration is still an open | under point (iii) of key uncertainties and u |
| | | | | | | question (Shaw et al. 2002, Science 298: 1987-1990; Luo et al. 2004, BioScience 54: 731- | |
| | | | | | | 739). Mack et al. (2004, Nature, 431: 440-443) indicate that two decades of fertilization | |
| | | | | | | have caused a shift in plant life form from tussock tundra to shrub tundra, resulting in a net | |
| | | | | | | ecosystem C loss. This is a major challenge for predicting alpine/boreal ecosystem | |
| | | | | | | behaviors in response to global warming-driven soil nutrient availability and/or increasing | |
| | | | | | | nutrient deposition to high latitude/altitude ecosystems (Grace et al. 2002, Annals of | |
| | | | | | | Botany 90: 537-544; Mack et al. 2004). There is a need to extrapolate experimental results | |
| | | | | | | over longer time scales and over larger landscapes and regions, and to further couple the | |
| | | | | | | biodiversity changes with biogeochemical cycles in global dynamic vegetation models. | |
| | | | | | | (Tienvieng Luo, Institute of Tibeten Pletery Descender, Chinese, Academy of Sciences) | |
| E-4-714 | A | 57 | 17 | 57 | 19 | (Tianxiang Luo, Institute of Tibetan Plateau Research, Chinese Academy of Sciences) Specific comment. "The projection for precipitations carry out a significantly higher | TR |
| L-+-/14 | Α | 57 | 17 | 57 | 19 | uncertainty than temperature, which is also of great relevance for ecosystems in he | |
| | | | | | | southern hemisphere". Also, the precipitation uncertainty is very relevant to ecosystems in | |
| | | | | | | the northern hemisphere, particularly tropical and dry ones. | |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Avelino G. Suarez Rodriguez, Ecology and Systematic) | |



| E-4-715 | А | 57 | 21 | 57 | 22 | Biodiversity projections, based on species envelope modelling approaches, are based on | R - No, these projections are not based on f |
|---------|---|----|----|----|----|--|--|
| | | | | | | future fundamental rather than realized niches, unless they include factors such as land | rather than realized niches. They assume the |
| | | | | | | cover (habitat) changes and dispersal. The closest any study come to this is del Barrio et | unknown fundamental niche is well estimat |
| | | | | | | el, 2006, cited earlier in the chapter. | realized one. |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-716 | А | 57 | 32 | | | project> protect | R - That would be wrong |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-717 | А | 57 | 33 | 57 | 36 | Presume you have seen recent Science perspective on permafrost carbon store: CLIMATE | A - Yes, thanks anyway and we have added |
| | | | | | | CHANGE: Permafrost and the Global Carbon Budget. Sergey A. Zimov, Edward A. G. | |
| | | | | | | Schuur, and F. Stuart Chapin III | |
| | | | | | | Science 16 June 2006 312: 1612-1613 | |
| | | | | | | (Chris Thomas, University of York) | |
| E-4-718 | А | 57 | 33 | | | Tipping points in general need identifying for all ecosystems, although the one picked out | A - We felt to make this a priority/selection |
| | | | | | | is of high potential impact | agenda is appropriate given uncertainties ar |
| | | | | | | (Pam Berry, University of Oxford) | |
| E-4-719 | А | 57 | 37 | 57 | 42 | IPCC chapters should not be used to request "better funding" for anything! This really is | А |
| | | | | | | special pleading! Evaluation is important, certainly. More fundamentally, there is a move | |
| | | | | | | towards the inclusion of more finely resolved and biologically explicit functional types in | |
| | | | | | | models. I don't actually see a lack of funding in this area and I do see a lot of exciting | |
| | | | | | | science which should lead to more robust abnd reliable models. | |
| | | | | | | (Iain Colin Prentice, University of Bristol) | |
| E-4-720 | А | 57 | 38 | 57 | 40 | The sentence beginning "To expand such research" does not make sense. | А |
| | | | | | | (Mike Harley, English Nature) | |
| E-4-721 | А | 57 | 44 | | | Northern Hemisphere | A - Capitalization is not mandatory, accord |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | Merriam-Webster, but it is often done. But |
| E-4-722 | А | 57 | 47 | 57 | 50 | Linked to point 6 above - Disturbance needs defining earlier in the chapter for this to make | It is unclear what point 6, but assume it is F |
| | | | | | | sence. What are insect calamities? Is this the most appropriate term? Please clarity. | text improved |
| | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-723 | А | 57 | 47 | 57 | 50 | Agree but wonder if you also might want to mention CC influences on interactions | А |
| | | | | | | between disturbances? | |
| | | | | | | (Richard Fleming, Great Lakes Forest Research Centre) | |
| E-4-724 | А | 58 | 1 | | | The role of extreme events, the sequences of extremes, concurrent extremes in multiple | A - well said, couldn't agree more |
| | | | | | | places, multiple types of extremes, and decreased return times and recovery capacity, all | |
| | | | | | | affect vulnerability and resilience to climate change in developed as well as | |
| | | | | | | underdeveloped nations. | |
| | | | | | | (Paul Epstein, Harvard Medical School) | |
| E-4-725 | А | 58 | 1 | | | The number 1019 appears associated with some references. It is unclear what this relates | А |
| | | | | | | to. | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-726 | А | 58 | 18 | 58 | 18 | There is no mentioning of a need for multifactor experiments despite the fact that this is | R - While this is certainly an area needing r |
| | | | | | | mentioned as a lack at more places in the chapter and despite the fact that almost all | we belive that this is implicitly in many of t |
| | | | | | | studies related to climate change effects have been single factor studies while the few | made. Moreover, we do not see strong evide |
| | | | | | | miultifactor studies conducted so far have demonstrated large and unpredictable | claimt hat there basically no multifactor stu |
| | | | | | | interactions. | This assessment may also depend strongly of |



| | | | | | | There is no mentioning of the need for more studies on precipitation effects and especially | studies the reviewer has in mind. Most modeling studies |
|---------|---|----|----|-----|----|--|---|
| | | | | | | the change in precipitation seasonality. | look at multitude of factors. Finally we believe having made |
| | | | | | | (Claus Beier, Risoe National Laboratory) | the last point, by having an entire bullet point dedicated to |
| -4-727 | Α | 59 | 0 | | | REFERENCES: there are some incomplete references in the reference list | А |
| | | | | | | (Clair Hanson, IPCC TSU) | |
| E-4-728 | А | 59 | 1 | 102 | | A large proportion of the chapter is the reference list (43 pages). As a general observation | LA |
| | | | | | | this is a lot of reference material and unavoidable given the scope of the chapter. However, | |
| | | | | | | this reviewer would suggest that the authors check that all of the papers and books cited | |
| | | | | | | are really required and/or appropriate. | |
| | | | | | | (Paul J. Wood, Loughborough University) | |
| E-4-729 | А | 60 | 46 | 60 | 47 | journal name, volume and pages are missing. | A Ba305 |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-730 | А | 61 | 20 | | | it seems that commas are substituting certain characters. Which is the journal name? | A Be182 EndNote record problem |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-731 | А | 70 | 3 | | | the title is missing. | A Fi104 EndNote style problem (Edited report) |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-732 | Α | 72 | 3 | | | give pages. | A Gi066 |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-733 | Α | 73 | 14 | | | the authors' names seem to be missing. | A Ha240 EndNote style problem (Edited articles) |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-734 | А | 76 | 14 | | | the title is missing. | A II03 EndNote style problem (Edited report) |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| | | 83 | 32 | | | Journal, pages missing | Ma317 |
| | | | | | | | |
| E-4-735 | A | 88 | 25 | | | the title is missing again. | A Pa109 EndNote style problem (Edited report) |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| | | 88 | 35 | | | pages missing, af | Pa106 |
| | | 89 | 28 | | | pages missing, af | Pe160 |
| E-4-736 | A | 91 | 7 | 91 | 9 | the journal name is missing. | A Re104 |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-737 | A | 91 | 9 | | | the name of the journal (Nature) is missing | A Re104 |
| | | | | | | (Danny Harvey, Dept of Geography, University of Toronto) | |
| E-4-738 | A | 93 | 8 | 93 | 9 | journal name, volume and pages are missing. | A Scha22 |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-739 | A | 93 | 10 | 93 | 11 | volume and pages are missing. | A Scha20 |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-740 | A | 93 | 50 | | | "in and and semi-arid" -> it should say "in arid and semi-arid". | A Schw37 |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-741 | A | 99 | 4 | | | the last page is missing. | A Vi23 |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |
| E-4-742 | A | 99 | 47 | 99 | 49 | incomplete information. | A Wa118 |
| | | | | | | (Laura Llorens Guasch, University of Girona) | |

| s in mind. Most modeling studies tors.Finally we believe having made g an entire bullet point dedicated to |
|--|
| |
| |
| |
| |
| rd problem |
| problem (Edited report) |
| |
| e problem (Edited articles) |
| roblem (Edited report) |
| |
| problem (Edited report) |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |
| |